

NATIONAL TRANSPORTATION SAFETY BOARD

Washington, D.C.

- - - - -X
 In the Matter of: :
 :
 THE INVESTIGATION OF THE U.S. :
 AIR FLIGHT 1016, DOUGLAS DC-9-30 :
 :
 CHARLOTTE, NORTH CAROLINA : DOCKET NO.: SA-509
 JULY 2, 1994 :
 :
 (DCA-94-MA-065) :
 :
 - - - - -X

Charlotte Marriott Executive
 Park Hotel
 Charlotte, North Carolina

Wednesday, September 21, 1994

The above-entitled matter came on for hearing
 pursuant to notice, at 9:00 a.m., before:

Board of Inquiry

John Hammerschmidt, Member, NTSB
 Chairman

Ronald Schleede, Chief,
 Major Investigations Division, Hearing Officer

Bud Laynor, Deputy Director of
 the Office of Aviation Safety

John Clark, Chief, Vehicle Performance Division,
 Office of Research and Engineering

Technical Panel

Gregory Feith, Investigator-in-Charge

Renee Mills, Operations Investigator

Barry Strauch, Human Performance Investigator

Hank Hughes, Survival Factors Investigator

Jim Ritter, Aircraft Performance Engineer

Sandy Simpson, Air Traffic Control Investigator

Nora Marshall, Senior Survival Factors
Investigator

Larry Roman, Airport Investigator

John DeLisi, Aircraft Systems Engineer

Jack Young, Powerplant Specialist

Greg Salottolo, National Resource Specialist,
Meteorology

Staff:

Alan Pollock, Office of Public Affairs

David Bass, Deputy General Counsel

Pam Wehner, Special Assistant

Eunice Bellinger

Jan DeLorge

Rhonda Underwood

National Transportation Safety Board
National Safety Transportation Board

499 L'Enfant Plaza, SW
Washington, D.C. 20594

Parties to the Hearing

Federal Aviation Administration
Bud Donner
Market Square, Suite 925
701 Pennsylvania Avenue
Washington, D.C. 20004

USAir, Inc.
Gene Sharp
Pittsburgh International Airport
P.O. Box 12346
Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania 15231-0346

Air Line Pilots Association
Robert Tully
535 Herndon Parkway
P.O. Box 1169
Herndon, Virginia 22070

Association of Flight Attendants
Nancy Gilmer
4827 Park Road, Suite 105
Charlotte, North Carolina 28209

International Association of Machinists
John Goglia
321 Allerton Avenue
P.O. Box 3141
So. San Francisco, California 94080

Douglas Aircraft Company
Steven Lund
3855 Lakewood Boulevard
Long Beach, California 90846

Honeywell, Inc.
Hal Thomas
21111 North 19th Avenue
Phoenix, Arizona 85027-2708

National Air Traffic Controllers Association
Gary Parham
1150 17th Street, N.W.
Suite 701
Washington, D.C. 20036

Parties to the Hearing

Pratt & Whitney
Mike Young
400 Main Street M/S 162-24
East Hartford, Connecticut 06108

National Weather Service
Robert Kuessner
1325 East-West Highway
Silver Spring, Maryland 20910

Dispatchers Union
Peter Schuetz
2018 Broad Hill Farms Road
Coraopolis, Pennsylvania 15108

C O N T E N T S

<u>Witness(es)</u>	<u>Page:</u>
DAVID BOWDEN, FAA POI, USAir, PIT-FSDO, PITTSBURGH, PENNSYLVANIA	526
ROBERT SAFFLE, NWS EXPERT, NEXRAD, SILVER SPRING, MARYLAND	595
WES WILSON, LLWAS EXPERT, MIT LINCOLN LABS, BOSTON, MASSACHUSETTS	654
LESLIE J. BROWN, FAA AIR TRAFFIC, ADVANCED SYSTEMS BRANCH, WASHINGTON, D.C.	768
DR. MARK WEBER, ASR-9 & DOPPLER Wx RADAR, MIT LINCOLN LABORATORIES, BOSTON, MASSACHUSETTS	722
DR. FRED PROCTOR, WEATHER EXPERT, NASA, LANGLEY, VIRGINIA	783
EARL DUNHAM, PROJECT MANAGER, NASA, LANGLEY, VIRGINIA	821

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24

P R O C E E D I N G S

[Time noted: 9:00 a.m.]

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Ladies and gentlemen,
let's please come to order again.

Good morning, and welcome to the third day of the
National Transportation Safety Board's public hearing
concerning the USAir Flight 1016 accident.

If there are no opening comments or questions of a
procedural nature, we will proceed with the questioning of
the next witness, Mr. David Bowden.

Mr. Bowden, would you please come forward?

Mr. Bowden is employed by the Federal Aviation
Administration and he will be questioned by Ms. Renee Mills
and Mr. Gregory Feith.

(Witness testimony continues on the next page.)

1

2

3

1 DAVID BOWDEN, FAA POI, USAir, PIT-FSDO, PITTSBURGH,
2 PENNSYLVANIA

3

4 Whereupon,

5

DAVID BOWDEN,

6

having been first duly sworn, was called as a witness and

7

was examined and testified as follows:

8

MR. SCHLEEDE: Mr. Bowden, could we have your full
9 name and business address for our record, please.

10

THE WITNESS: David Bowden, Pittsburgh, PA.

11

MR. SCHLEEDE: And by whom are you employed?

12

THE WITNESS: FAA.

13

MR. SCHLEEDE: In what position?

14

THE WITNESS: POI.

15

MR. SCHLEEDE: Okay. Principal Operations
16 Inspector for USAir?

17

THE WITNESS: That's correct.

18

MR. SCHLEEDE: How long have you held that
19 position?

20

THE WITNESS: Almost four years now.

21

MR. SCHLEEDE: Could you briefly explain or
22 describe your experience, training, background that
23 qualifies you for your present position?

24

THE WITNESS: Yes. In 1968 I graduated from

1 college and joined the Air Force and after pilot training I
2 flew KC-135's for five years. When I got out of the Air
3 Force I went to Spartan School of Aeronautics where I got my
4 CFI and A&P. I then went down to Brazil as a missionary
5 bush pilot with Mission Aviation Fellowship. Flew in the
6 Amazon area for three years supporting the missionaries
7 working with Indian tribes.

8 When I came back from Brazil I went to a college
9 as a College Administrator for six years and I received my
10 MBA degree at that point. Then I got back in aviation in a
11 corporate setting. I flew Lear's, Aukers, prior to coming
12 into the FAA.

13 I've been in the FAA for 7-1/2 years, initially as
14 an Assistant POI, then as an APM and now as a POI.

15 MR. SCHLEEDE: You mentioned some of your ratings.
16 What all FAA ratings do you hold?

17 THE WITNESS: I have my airframe and power plant
18 mechanic's rating. I have a CFI. I have an ATP and I have
19 type ratings in DC-9, Lear Jet 720 and 707.

20 MR. SCHLEEDE: Approximately how much total flying
21 time do you have?

22 THE WITNESS: Four thousand hours.

23 MR. SCHLEEDE: And approximately how much in a DC-
24 9?

1 THE WITNESS: Less than 50 hours.

2 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you very much. Ms. Mills
3 will continue.

4 MS. MILLS: Thank you.

5 BY MS. MILLS:

6 MS. MILLS: Good morning, Mr Bowden. Thanks for
7 sharing your aviation background with us.

8 Will you now, please, describe your duties and
9 responsibilities as a Principal Operations Inspector,
10 please?

11 THE WITNESS: As a POI, I'm the focal point for
12 USAir interaction between USAir and the FAA in all
13 operational matters. That's pilots, flight attendants and
14 dispatchers. And I approve op specs. I approve training
15 programs and I manage the surveillance program on USAir from
16 the office.

17 MS. MILLS: Do you feel that the FAA training that
18 you've received is adequate to assume the duties of POI?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes, I do.

20 MS. MILLS: And you said you were assigned as POI
21 for the last four years?

22 THE WITNESS: It will be four years in December.

23 MS. MILLS: And prior to that, you said that you
24 were an APM. Would you explain that to us, what an Air Crew

1 Program Manager is, please?

2 THE WITNESS: I have a technical expert on each
3 piece of equipment that USAir operates. It's an Aircrew
4 Program Manager. So, in that role, the APM goes through all
5 of USAir's training programs right up to and including the
6 check airman training program.

7 The APM then interacts with the flight manager on
8 that piece of equipment and really take a look at safety and
9 the training program from the inside out.

10 MS. MILLS: Okay. And you had that assignment
11 prior to becoming POI?

12 THE WITNESS: That's correct. I was an APM for
13 about a year and a half.

14 MS. MILLS: Okay. On what piece of equipment,
15 please?

16 THE WITNESS: A DC-9.

17 MS. MILLS: Did the previous POI conduct an out-
18 briefing with you when you took over the certificate?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes, he did.

20 MS. MILLS: Did he identify any problem areas?

21 THE WITNESS: No. I had worked very closely with
22 the previous POI. In fact, he is still my supervisor so we
23 have daily contact with each other.

24 MS. MILLS: Would you describe the organizational

1 structure of the FSDO as it relates to USAir, please?

2 THE WITNESS: We're what's called a CMU,
3 Certificate Management Unit. My supervisor is the CMU
4 Supervisor. Under him are three principals and I'm the
5 principal for the operations area. I manage two different
6 sections. I have the eight APM's in one section that are my
7 technical experts on each piece of equipment. Then I have an
8 assistant shop made up of three inspectors and they help me
9 deal with all the paperwork aspects, passenger complaints,
10 certificate actions and all the other type paperwork that
11 goes on with this type of management.

12 In addition to that, our office has a Cabin Safety
13 Specialist. She is not assigned to me, but she spends 80 to
14 90 percent of her time on USAir.

15 MS. MILLS: Who bears the -- well, first off, are
16 all of your APM's type rated on the equipment that they are
17 assigned to?

18 THE WITNESS: That's correct. They're not only
19 type rated. They have all gone through the entire USAir
20 training program.

21 MS. MILLS: Are they current?

22 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

23 MS. MILLS: And who bears the expense of the
24 currency?

1 THE WITNESS: Their -- it's mixed. Whenever an
2 air carrier gets into a program like this the air carrier
3 takes responsibility for some of the training costs. In the
4 case of the APM's, the majority of their training is covered
5 by USAir. In the case of the assistants, the majority of
6 their training is covered by the FAA.

7 MS. MILLS: And who is responsible for the
8 oversight of the APM's?

9 THE WITNESS: I am.

10 MS. MILLS: And are there any APM's based in
11 Charlotte?

12 THE WITNESS: No, there are not. Can I explain
13 that maybe a little bit? On the 737-300 and -400, because
14 of the size of the size of the program we have two APM's.
15 One of them I have tasked with the responsibility of the
16 Charlotte operation and one of them with the Pittsburgh
17 operation, so I do have an APM -- in fact, two APM's that
18 spend a large percentage of their time in Charlotte, but
19 they're not based in Charlotte.

20 MS. MILLS: And what are -- excuse me. You said
21 that.

22 What is the purpose of a check airman evaluation?

23 THE WITNESS: You're talking about the new check
24 airman checkout? Is that what you mean?

1 MS. MILLS: I'm sorry. Yes, as a new check
2 airman. When the company comes to you and wants to
3 designate someone, how is that accomplished?

4 THE WITNESS: They come to us and say we want to
5 designate this particular individual as a check airman. We
6 then go through a process with them, and it's a step-by-step
7 process.

8 The first step is a training ride in the simulator
9 where the APM would be there with the check airman watching
10 them conduct their training. The second ride would be a
11 ride in the simulator where the check airman is actually
12 conducting a checkride, and they would observe the check
13 airman conduct that checkride. The third activity would be
14 out on the line doing a line check where the APM would watch
15 the check airman conduct a line check.

16 MS. MILLS: What would cause an inspector to
17 refuse to designate a check airman?

18 THE WITNESS: Well, first of all, on the first
19 ride, based upon performance. If the check airman's
20 performance was not up to standards, then further training
21 would be discontinued at that point. Secondly, when they
22 come in to give their check, the APM would watch them do the
23 check, watch them do the debriefing after the checkride and
24 evaluate them based upon that. And they would have to go

1 through that step before they got to the line.

2 So, it's an evaluation, really, in all three area.

3 MS. MILLS: Are the APM's responsible to monitor
4 and analyze the in-route inspection program?

5 THE WITNESS: Yes. They do that on their own
6 piece of equipment. The assistants in the office also go
7 out and to that, as well. And when you look at the total
8 surveillance program on USAir, you'll see that about half of
9 it is done by operations inspectors from the Pittsburgh
10 Office. The other half is done by geographic inspectors
11 across the country. So, it's a combination.

12 MS. MILLS: Do you or the APM's prepare an annual
13 in-route inspection trend analysis report?

14 THE WITNESS: Yes. That's prepared on a quarterly
15 basis.

16 MS. MILLS: Do you provide this report to USAir?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes. What we do as we get these
18 reports in, these reports are basically inspector opinions.
19 You're familiar with the form that they use. They write
20 their opinions down and sometimes they type them in.
21 Sometimes they're typed by administrative people in the
22 office. Therefore, on occasion, there's a typo or their
23 opinion is not real clear.

24 I have one of my assistants review every write-up

1 that comes in the office. If they need to call the
2 inspector that made the write-up, then they call the
3 inspector to clarify exactly what went on.

4 Based upon that, if there's immediate action
5 needed, then we take immediate action with the carrier and
6 follow up on it right away. If it's a valid write-up,
7 though, and it doesn't require immediate action or, say an
8 inspector was out there and debriefed the crew member and
9 said that was adequate, then at that point we would put it
10 in that quarterly report and give it to USAir during our
11 quarterly safety meeting.

12 MS. MILLS: It sounds like you're speaking of the
13 individual reports, as far as looking at them one by one and
14 addressing the inspector's individual write-up. Do you
15 collect these and look at them together and see if there's
16 any kind of trend?

17 THE WITNESS: That's correct. What I'm saying is
18 that that's what I deal with. I deal with the trends. I
19 don't deal with the individual activities unless they're
20 very serious. My assistant deals with that.

21 We get a printout of each area on there and then
22 we take a look at any trend items.

23 MS. MILLS: Are these reports showing any kind of
24 trend?

1 THE WITNESS: The number one trend that we see on
2 a report like this -- let me say -- let me backtrack a
3 little bit a say what we're looking for.

4 There are three main areas that we look for. The
5 first main area that we look for is noncompliance with the
6 FAR's. That's extremely serious. There have been no trends
7 in that area. When there is a situation where there's
8 noncompliance with an FAR, I make a call to USAir and they
9 make corrective action immediately.

10 So there are no overall trends. It's just here
11 and there we might see something or the carrier itself might
12 see something and let me know through the self-disclosure
13 program. Noncompliance with the regulations just has not
14 been a problem at USAir, not as far as a trend is concerned.

15 The second area we're concerned about is the
16 training program. Again, as far as this data that's coming
17 in, there have not been trends as far as the training
18 program is concerned. There have been individual events
19 that have come in. When an individual event comes in or
20 even a recommendation comes in that the training program
21 could be improved, then I immediately go to the Director of
22 Training and talk to the Director of Training about this
23 area.

24 The third area that we look at is complying with

1 USAir procedures. Now, this is a different type of area.
2 If you would take your NTSB hat off and I were to take my
3 FAA hat off, we could probably spend the rest of the day
4 talking about our flying experiences and areas that we have
5 had problems in and lessons that we've learned from that.
6 USAir is no different from any other carrier. There are
7 examples out there of pilots who have not complied with
8 procedures. We get those in. We did almost 3,000
9 inspections, surveillance activities on USAir last year.
10 Obviously, on occasion, we see those. That shows up as a
11 trend area. It's an area that I take very seriously. It's
12 an area that I go to the carrier on on a very regular basis.

13 Now, there's different levels of what we see. In
14 some cases, it's a minor level where an inspector out in the
15 jump seat sees something, debriefs the crew, thinks it's
16 adequate and turns in the PTRS. In other cases it's more
17 substantial and we take additional action. But that's
18 basically the surveillance program that we have in place.

19 MS. MILLS: Have you shared this trend towards
20 lack of adherence to USAir procedures with USAir?

21 THE WITNESS: Yes.

22 MS. MILLS: And what have they done to reverse
23 this trend?

24 THE WITNESS: Well, we do something that's very

1 unique. I think we're probably the only office that does
2 this within the FAA. We have a program with USAir's Safety
3 Department where we do assessments of USAir. We started
4 this about three years ago.

5 What I did at that point is I went to the Director
6 of Safety and invited the Director of Safety and his people
7 to come in with us in our office and take two weeks and do
8 an assessment of certain training programs within USAir.

9 It's compliance through partnership. It works
10 really well. This year when I saw a trend in procedures, I
11 sat down with the Director of Safety, George Snyder, and I
12 said, "George, I think we ought to take a look at this area,
13 because we know we're going to see this. I've called other
14 POI's. I know other POI's see this within their carrier.
15 But if there's any way we can help in this, then we should
16 be doing that." And the Director of Safety agreed.

17 We had this assessment in May and we looked
18 -- this whole assessment was focused on standardization and
19 compliance with procedures.

20 Now, you're aware of USAir's Altitude Awareness
21 Program of about three years ago. The Altitude Awareness
22 Program, when we began this program, which was a partnership
23 program with ALPA, the company and the FAA, USAir was having
24 three to four altitude deviations per month. Right now they

1 are under a half a deviation per month. The program was a
2 major success. It was industry, labor and government coming
3 together to solve a problem.

4 When we went out in May and took a look at
5 compliance with procedures, it was pretty striking what we
6 saw because we saw across the board compliance with Altitude
7 Awareness procedures and we realized how effective that
8 program had been.

9 We saw other procedures, though, that weren't
10 being complied with and immediately after this assessment,
11 we sat down with ALPA and the company and said, "We know how
12 to fix this. We've already done it through Altitude
13 Awareness." And we've established a program now. It's in
14 process of development. Some aspects of it are already
15 taking place as we speak to use the same principles as we
16 used for Altitude Awareness and deal with overall procedures
17 at USAir.

18 MS. MILLS: This information has come from your
19 observations and the observations of other FAA inspectors on
20 the jumpseat and in-route inspections. Is that correct?

21 THE WITNESS: That is correct. That's where the
22 trend came from. Yes.

23 MS. MILLS: Could you share with us possibly a
24 percentage? You said there was roughly 3,000 in-route

1 inspections or cockpit jumpseat inspections last year. Were
2 briefings one of these procedures that was a matter of
3 question?

4 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

5 MS. MILLS: Do you have any idea what percentage
6 of them?

7 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am.

8 MS. MILLS: How about sterile cockpit?

9 THE WITNESS: I don't recall sterile cockpit being
10 one of the areas that we looked at. We looked at
11 standardized procedures as a whole. We looked at checklist
12 procedures as a whole. We looked at altitude awareness and
13 we looked at standardized callouts.

14 MS. MILLS: If you were to observe or one of your
15 inspectors were to observe a pilot not complying with
16 checklists or performing them the way you would expect
17 during a checkride, would it be a satisfactory checkride?

18 THE WITNESS: It all depends on what it was. If
19 it was a minor deviation from a procedure, it's probably a
20 debriefing item. If it's not using the checklist at all,
21 obviously it's unsatisfactory.

22 MS. MILLS: When FAA inspectors conduct in-route
23 inspections, they occupy the cockpit jumpseat, do they not?

24 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

1 MS. MILLS: And the pilots should know obviously
2 from that that they're able to see -- the FAA inspector is
3 able to see what they do.

4 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

5 MS. MILLS: Why would the pilots not conform to
6 their procedures when an FAA inspector is on the jumpseat?

7 THE WITNESS: That's a good question. You've been
8 in the FAA. You've seen it yourself. I don't have an
9 answer for you. Obviously we expect and we know the pilots
10 are going to be on their best behavior when we are there,
11 but things happen. In the course of almost 3,000
12 surveillances in a year, things happen. Events come up.
13 And sometimes in the rush of doing business something minor
14 gets missed.

15 MS. MILLS: Is it possible this occurs because
16 they're not sufficiently aware of their own procedures?

17 THE WITNESS: I don't think -- you're asking me
18 for a perception. I don't think that's the case. When I
19 look at the material that's out there as far as procedures
20 and the pilot's handbooks and things like that, I see good
21 solid procedures. I don't think this is a case of pilots
22 being unaware of what those procedures are.

23 MS. MILLS: Of those 3,000 or so in-route
24 inspections, what percentage of them show some kind of

1 procedural lapse on the part of the pilot?

2 THE WITNESS: I don't have those numbers with me.
3 And it's not 3,000 in-route inspections. It's a total of
4 almost 3,000 surveillance activities on USAir. Those are
5 spread over several different categories.

6 MS. MILLS: Okay. So they're not all cockpit in-
7 routes?

8 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

9 MS. MILLS: Okay.

10 THE WITNESS: Cockpit in-routes, 1,640.

11 MS. MILLS: Okay. Of that number, how many showed
12 procedural lapse?

13 THE WITNESS: I don't have a number for you.

14 MS. MILLS: When I interviewed you in Pittsburgh
15 right after the accident, you mentioned that there were
16 different cultures within USAir and that there were variants
17 in DC-9 crew standardization. Have you seen any change in
18 that since we last spoke?

19 THE WITNESS: I'm not sure I've been out -- except
20 for coming down here yesterday, I'm not sure I've been on an
21 airplane since we spoke, so that -- no, I'm not in a
22 position to comment on that.

23 MS. MILLS: Would you describe these different
24 cultures for us, please?

1 THE WITNESS: I can. And maybe culture is the
2 wrong word. As you heard in my opening comments, I spent a
3 lot of time, three years, down in Brazil. I flew into
4 primitive Indian tribes that were right out of the Stone
5 Age. I've seen a lot of cultures. I probably use the word
6 culture more than most people do, just because of my
7 background.

8 Let me explain it to you in maybe a different way
9 so you can understand what I mean.

10 USAir has a lot of different training programs.
11 The DC-9 is one of the oldest training programs that USAir
12 has. When you take a look at that program, there's an old
13 philosophy that is incorporated in that program.

14 Now, when Captain Johnson put together the F-100
15 program a few years ago, Captain Johnson went down to
16 Washington. He talked to all the experts on ATP. He went
17 to other carriers. He incorporated a whole new philosophy
18 into the F-100 training program. It's a much more highly
19 standardized, if you will, philosophy. It's based upon
20 pilot flying/pilot not flying responsibilities, much more so
21 than the DC-9 is.

22 If you go out on the line and you fly on an F-100
23 and then you fly on the DC-9, you're going to see two
24 different ways of doing business. I refer to that as two

1 different cultures.

2 I have a lot of confidence in Captain Johnson.
3 I'm counting no Captain Johnson. Captain Johnson is perhaps
4 the individual within USAir that is the most knowledgeable
5 in AQP. When I said it's going to take several to bring
6 this all together, AQP is a long-term process. Eventually,
7 though, AQP is going to take these cultures and mold them
8 together so that you will not see this difference between
9 one program and the next.

10 I'm not trying to say that the DC-9 program is
11 unacceptable. I'm just saying it's different and it looks
12 different and you see differences out on the line than you
13 do with the F-100 program.

14 MS. MILLS: Well, then, explain what you said
15 about the variance in DC-9 crew standardization.

16 THE WITNESS: I think that goes right along with
17 the culture. If you have a program and a training program
18 that is more highly standardized than another training
19 program, then I think you're going to see the effect of that
20 out on the line.

21 MS. MILLS: We interviewed Mr. Pushak, your DC-9
22 APM and he indicated that briefings were an emphasis item.

23 THE WITNESS: Briefings were what?

24 MS. MILLS: An emphasis item for him.

1 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

2 MS. MILLS: Why is that?

3 THE WITNESS: After we did our inspection in -- or
4 our assessment in May and realized that there were some
5 procedural problems out there, then we did an emphasis area
6 in this. In fact, we do a newsletter, geographic newsletter
7 out to the community, FAA community. And in that geographic
8 newsletter we ask the inspectors across the country to look
9 at this area and other areas that we had identified in this
10 assessment, just so that they could follow up with the crews
11 if they saw any problems in these areas.

12 MS. MILLS: And has this improved?

13 THE WITNESS: It's hard for me to give you an
14 answer without any specific data in front of me. It's our
15 intention next month to do another assessment on USAir and
16 to do it with FAA inspectors. In fact, what we're going to
17 do is we're going to bring in geographic inspectors from
18 across the country at the different crew bases that USAir
19 operates out of to combine with our office and take another
20 in depth look at USAir.

21 In the meantime, what I can tell you is I've had
22 APM's come to me after being over in the simulator and tell
23 me that what they're seeing is they're seeing a greater
24 awareness of this area on the part of the check airmen and

1 that the briefings from the check airmen to the crew members
2 are giving greater emphasis on this area.

3 MS. MILLS: Have you any other method of gaining
4 feedback on this?

5 THE WITNESS: I'm not sure what you mean. I count
6 on the surveillance of the inspectors across the country for
7 my feedback.

8 MS. MILLS: Are you referring to, again, the PTRS
9 reports?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes.

11 MS. MILLS: In the course of investigating this
12 accident I reviewed the public record with regard to a
13 previous accident. And one of the things that came up was
14 that you participated in a couple of special inspections on
15 USAir, one led by Mr. Laperra and another by a Mr. Dubis.
16 Do you recall those?

17 THE WITNESS: I don't recall a special inspection
18 by Mr. Laperra is a maintenance inspector. I wouldn't think
19 I would have any inspection from him.

20 Let me -- after the merger, Mr. Dubis came in.
21 Mr. Dubis is the POI for Delta. And he came in. I was part
22 of that team. That team did an assessment of USAir shortly
23 after the merger, basically, to look at the training program
24 and standardization to make sure there were no

1 standardization problems after the merger.

2 The year after that, we did another assessment.
3 And I think it was in about the third year, then, that
4 instead of doing a formal assessment like we had been, I was
5 a POI then and that's when I approached USAir and got the
6 Safety Department involved and did it on a less formal basis
7 with a partnership program.

8 MS. MILLS: When you make or have made either a
9 WPMS entry or PTRS entry, are your initials for that Delta
10 Charlie Bravo?

11 THE WITNESS: No, they're not.

12 MS. MILLS: Okay. This inspection that Mr. Dubis
13 conducted, were there any findings with regard to approach
14 briefings?

15 THE WITNESS: I do not recall.

16 MS. MILLS: Was the content of USAir's
17 computerized flight crew training records at issue?

18 THE WITNESS: I would not be surprised, but I
19 cannot recall. You know, that was -- ma'am, that was only
20 five years ago, but USAir is a different carrier now, five
21 years later. I'm not sure that anything in that report has
22 any bearing on USAir today.

23 MS. MILLS: If I were to conduct an audit of the
24 computerized recordkeeping today, would I find remarks in

1 the remarks section on the pilots?

2 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

3 MS. MILLS: Does the FAA's Air Transportation
4 Inspector's Handbook require a record of what maneuvers are
5 trained to proficiency during a proficiency check?

6 THE WITNESS: It requires a record. It's my
7 personal opinion it does not require a record in the
8 automated recordkeeping system and I do not believe that
9 most carriers put that kind of information into their
10 automated recordkeeping system.

11 The purpose of that is from a training program
12 perspective. In other words, if your pilots -- if the
13 carrier's pilots are having problems on a particular area,
14 say any of the approaches, then the purpose of that would be
15 to day, okay, X percent of the pilots are having problems on
16 this approach, maybe 20 percent, but only 2 percent are
17 having problems on this other type approach, so that you can
18 have a fluid training program and change it to take into
19 consideration where the pilot problems are.

20 MS. MILLS: If you were conducting a training
21 event or a proficiency check on a pilot that had difficulty
22 for let's say executing a V-1 cut -- no, let me rephrase
23 that.

24 Let's say a rejected takeoff, something that he

1 wouldn't hopefully practice on the line very much, and the
2 inspector or check airman found himself training this
3 captain to proficiency in this area. There's no record of
4 this is what you're saying?

5 THE WITNESS: It's basically a train to
6 proficiency. The record then would be put directly into
7 USAir's computer system and it would be de-identified.

8 MS. MILLS: So if this individual comes back in
9 six months and still has difficulty with this, the check
10 airman that sees him the next time has no idea that he had
11 difficulty with it before and there may be some underlying
12 problem?

13 THE WITNESS: That's correct, ma'am.

14 MS. MILLS: Would you turn to Exhibit 2-K, please,
15 page 10? And this exhibit is a copy of a portion of the
16 National Safety Inspection Program or NASIP, that was
17 performed in 1993 on USAir.

18 THE WITNESS: What page, ma'am?

19 MS. MILLS: 10. Finding 1.4.1 states that a
20 review of the past 90- day source documents revealed that
21 the USAir pilot training record system did not properly
22 document accomplishment of recurrent windshear training for 51
23 pilot crew members.

24 How did you respond to this?

1 THE WITNESS: That's not showing up on my page 10.

2 MS. MILLS: Oh, look down in the lower right-hand
3 corner, those page numbers.

4 THE WITNESS: Oh, okay.

5 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Let's give the witness
6 time to focus on that, first.

7 (Pause.)

8 MS. MILLS: We're at the same place?

9 THE WITNESS: Yes. I see it now.

10 MS. MILLS: Okay.

11 THE WITNESS: As I reviewed this after the team
12 had left, what I realized this was administrative in nature.
13 The form that's being referred to here was designed prior to
14 windshear coming into effect. That form had spaces on it
15 for things like V-1 cuts and the approaches. It did not
16 have windshear listed on the form.

17 Some of the check airmen would write windshear in
18 on this form. This was not a form that the check airmen
19 took into the simulator with them. It was a form that they
20 filled out after they came out of the simulator.

21 Personally, I had never told USAir that they had
22 to write windshear on that form because of the way the
23 automated recordkeeping system worked. This form, when the
24 check airman was finished with it, would go directly to a

1 computer inputer. If the top of that form was signed off as
2 complete with an hour indication in there, it was put into
3 the automated recordkeeping system as a complete ride. The
4 computer inputer did not look down through this form to see
5 if windshear or any other thing had been checked off
6 properly.

7 I viewed this as a standardization problem within
8 the check airman group and that the word hadn't gotten out
9 to them properly. Now, I wasn't in there for any of these
10 51 rides, so I cannot state whether windshear did or did not
11 occur. But when I reviewed this, that was my perception of
12 what was happening.

13 MS. MILLS: Did you follow-up and interview any of
14 the check airmen?

15 THE WITNESS: I asked the team to follow up, and
16 if in fact windshear was not being accomplished, to come
17 back and let me know. And they did not come back and say
18 that their follow-up had indicated that windshear was not
19 being accomplished.

20 MS. MILLS: The team meaning?

21 THE WITNESS: The NASIP team.

22 MS. MILLS: Hadn't the team disbanded?

23 THE WITNESS: Before this went in writing, the
24 team came to me and talked to me about this area and I asked

1 them at that point to follow up on this and see if in fact
2 windshear was not being accomplished. And as you know,
3 later on in the report somewhere they had an example of one
4 case where it was not accomplished.

5 MS. MILLS: I believe that's Finding 1.3.6, page 8
6 of the same --

7 THE WITNESS: Would you like me to comment on
8 that?

9 MS. MILLS: Well, what I'm concerned about or
10 curious about was the check airman in question here. Did
11 this check airman appear on any of the 51 entries?

12 THE WITNESS: I don't believe so, but I'm not
13 sure.

14 MS. MILLS: But you didn't check?

15 THE WITNESS: No.

16 MS. MILLS: Did you follow-up -- probably for the
17 best purposes here, I should read this.

18 Finding 1.3.6 states: On March 12th, 1993 a team
19 member observed a simulator proficiency training period with
20 two captains receiving training. Only one captain was given
21 windshear training, contrary to FOTM 2-4-112 an FAR's
22 121.404(b) and 121.427(a)(d)(1). The training was indicated
23 as complete on USAir Form OF32.

24 And what was the outcome of this finding? How did

1 you address this?

2 THE WITNESS: The inspector that was there at the
3 SIM session came to me and told what had happened.
4 Basically, this particular check airman had given windshear
5 to one of the captains that was in the SIM and had forgotten
6 to give it to the other one. When the inspector debriefed
7 the check airman on this, the two crew members had already
8 left the building. And the next day, I believe, the
9 inspector went back and checked the records and found out
10 that the check airman had actually changed the form and had
11 signed the pilot off without the pilot coming back and doing
12 windshear.

13 As soon as I found that out, I called USAir, the
14 Flight Manager, and I told the Flight Manager exactly what
15 the inspector had told me. And the Flight Manager
16 immediately called the check airman in. The check airman
17 confirmed to him what he had done. His check airman status
18 was immediately removed and USAir took the captain that did
19 not have the windshear, kept him from flying the line,
20 brought him back into the simulator and conducted windshear
21 training with the captain.

22 MS. MILLS: Has this happened since?

23 THE WITNESS: Ma'am?

24 MS. MILLS: Has this happened again?

1 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am. Not to the best of my
2 knowledge anyway.

3 MS. MILLS: Excuse me a second.

4 (Pause.)

5 Did you follow up and check into any of this check
6 airman's previous checkride candidates or students to see
7 that they had gotten the training also?

8 THE WITNESS: As I talked with the Flight Manager
9 and as the Flight Manager talked to this particular check
10 airman, we were convinced that this was a one-time deal.
11 This was not a bad check airman. This was a check airman
12 that had made a mistake.

13 The real problem we had with this check airman was
14 after he made the mistake, instead of correcting it properly
15 by getting a hold of this pilot and bringing him back, he
16 went ahead and signed off the training as complete. That is
17 unacceptable.

18 If this check airman had called the Flight Manager
19 and had called this pilot back, then probably the action
20 that was taken would not have been taken.

21 MS. MILLS: But you're not sure if this check
22 airman conducted any of the 51 checks noted in Finding
23 1.4.1?

24 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am. I was not there for the

1 checkrides and I can't state for certain what happened in
2 the SIM when I'm not there.

3 MS. MILLS: But in reviewing these 51 checks,
4 there is some kind of identification number that shows who
5 conducted those checkrides. Is that not correct?

6 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

7 MS. MILLS: And did you take that identification
8 number and compare it with that of the check airman that was
9 removed to determine whether or not this person fell into
10 this group?

11 THE WITNESS: No, ma'am.

12 MS. MILLS: Have you put any procedures in place
13 to ensure that this does not reoccur?

14 THE WITNESS: I'm not sure how you ensure that.
15 If a check airman -- I think yesterday I heard the USAir
16 pilot group referred to as a professional group. The check
17 airmen are the best of that group. If a check airman chooses
18 to pencil whip something, I'm not sure how we're ever going
19 to find that. The only thing we can do as the FAA is be
20 there and observe the check airmen on a very regular basis.

21 We, -- in the last year, you heard there are 187
22 USAir check airmen. We did 384 observations of the check
23 airmen group. So we do much more than is required as far as
24 check airmen observations and we have a pretty good feel for

1 the quality of people that we're dealing with.

2 This is a quality group. This isn't a group
3 that's out there pencil whipping training.

4 MS. MILLS: Okay. Let's shift our attention to
5 windshear training. Has the FAA themselves provided you with
6 any windshear training?

7 THE WITNESS: Has the FAA provided me? Ma'am, I
8 don't get training any more. I'm a supervisor. The FAA
9 position is that due to the constraints on the budget to put
10 the training with the APM's and the others that are using it
11 on a daily basis and I get supervisory training and
12 management training. I wish I got technical training but I
13 do not.

14 MS. MILLS: But you approve the training programs?

15 THE WITNESS: My predecessor approved the
16 windshear training program. I do approve all of USAir's
17 training programs. That is correct.

18 MS. MILLS: The APM's, does the windshear training
19 that they get, is that provided by the FAA or by the
20 carrier?

21 THE WITNESS: That is provided by the carrier.
22 Maybe I should explain what's happened initially as far as
23 the windshear program is concerned because it's
24 unprecedented what happened.

1 My predecessor, Jim Rapucci, when this windshear
2 training program came out, went to the FAA Academy at
3 Oklahoma City for four days just on windshear. And at that
4 point, all of the materials, the advisory circular, all of
5 the materials and videos were gone over in detail.

6 When he came back from that training program he
7 then went to the carrier and shared all this information
8 with the carrier. And then, based upon that, the carrier
9 put together the windshear program, the formal windshear
10 program, even though they had been doing windshear prior to
11 that. And that approval took place, I believe in September
12 of 1990.

13 MS. MILLS: How does USAir evaluate pilots'
14 knowledge of windshear avoidance?

15 THE WITNESS: I missed the last part of that
16 question.

17 MS. MILLS: How does -- one more time. I'm sorry.
18 How does USAir evaluate pilot knowledge of windshear
19 avoidance?

20 THE WITNESS: Well, if you'd seen some of the test
21 questions, you'd know that they ask questions on that. It's
22 a video presentation. If you really look at the ground
23 school material, it's all the way through the ground school
24 material. If you look in the Flight Crew View, it's from

1 one end of the Flight Crew View to the other. It's 50
2 pages, I believe, of windshear training that stresses
3 avoidance. So their whole ground school program stresses
4 avoidance.

5 How do you test that? I don't know. I don't have
6 the answer to that.

7 MS. MILLS: Does the FAA provide air carriers any
8 guidance to develop simulator scenarios that cause pilots to
9 delay or to divert an avoid a windshear?

10 THE WITNESS: USAir has a LOFT Committee. One of
11 the APM's from the office I've assigned to be a member of
12 that LOFT Committee. So, as USAir is developing their
13 LOFTs, we are working directly with the carrier in this
14 regard.

15 MS. MILLS: Are you familiar with terminal Doppler
16 weather radar? TDWR?

17 THE WITNESS: I've read about it in the newspaper,
18 ma'am. I don't have the in depth level of expertise in that
19 area. No.

20 MS. MILLS: Has the FAA provided any guidance to
21 the air carriers concerning TDWR?

22 THE WITNESS: No. I can't say for certain. We
23 get documentation from Washington in our office all the
24 time. One of my assistants keeps track of all the

1 documentation that comes in because a lot of it is marked to
2 go to the carriers, so we keep a complete record in the
3 office of what's sent over to the carriers. But this is --
4 we send information to the carrier on a very regular basis
5 and I don't keep track of all that.

6 MS. MILLS: TDWR is up and operational in Denver
7 and Houston and if I'm not mistaken, USAir goes to Denver
8 and Houston?

9 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

10 MS. MILLS: So, TDWR would affect the operation of
11 the aircraft, I would assume?

12 THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am.

13 MS. MILLS: What guidance is provided to the
14 pilots as far as TDWR in those two airports?

15 THE WITNESS: I would have to go to my technical
16 experts, my APM's and find out from them more on this area.

17 MS. MILLS: Okay. I think I'm done.

18 MS. MILLS: I have no further questions. Thank
19 you.

20 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Ms. Mills.

21 Mr. Bowden has offered to go to his technical
22 experts. Is that something we would wish to request for the
23 record to get an answer on that post-hearing?

24 MS. MILLS: That's acceptable.

1 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. If you could,
2 please.

3 Mr. Feith?

4 MR. FEITH: Thank you.

5 Just a few questions for clarification.

6 With respect to in-route inspections conducted by
7 geographical inspectors and their reports that are entered
8 into the PTRS, how are you made aware of those in-route
9 inspections?

10 THE WITNESS: By computer.

11 MR. FEITH: Do you routinely pull those up?

12 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

13 MR. FEITH: How often?

14 THE WITNESS: I believe they come in pretty much
15 on a daily basis.

16 MR. FEITH: So, of the 1640 some odd in-route
17 inspections, you have reviewed all of those at one time
18 during the course of the year?

19 THE WITNESS: My assistant reviewed every PTRS
20 that comes in the office. That is correct.

21 MR. FEITH: Do you ever have any direct
22 communication with those geographic inspectors that have
23 conducted those in-routes?

24 THE WITNESS: Absolutely.

1 MR. FEITH: And any corrective action that may be
2 taken based on a review of those PTRS records and when you
3 have identified a problem and gone to USAir, how do you
4 document it and then how do you follow it up to determine if
5 corrective action has been taken?

6 THE WITNESS: Well, it all depends on the
7 situation.

8 MR. FEITH: Given the fact that some of the PTRS
9 information has identified on several occasions that there
10 were improper or unconducted briefings, crew briefings
11 that's been written up. If it's brought to your attention,
12 how would you approach USAir with a situation like that and
13 then follow it up to make sure that they've taken corrective
14 action?

15 THE WITNESS: What we would do is we would lump
16 this together with all the other areas for the quarterly
17 safety meeting. And when we go to that quarterly safety
18 meeting, not only do we take each individual write-up with
19 us, but we also would take trends with us, as well. And if
20 it's -- you're talking about -- I'm assuming, anyway, you're
21 talking about very minor areas that an inspector would see
22 out on the line that the inspector would then debrief with
23 the crew and would sign it off with no further action
24 required.

1 These would all be put together and would show the
2 carrier that there may be a trend developing in that area.
3 It would then be up to the carrier to assume the
4 responsibility for correcting that.

5 MR. FEITH: And you stated that in your May
6 assessment of the carrier you identified problems, briefings
7 and et cetera. Were the problems also identified? Where
8 you able to compare those to the NASIP inspection? Did you
9 see a trend there?

10 THE WITNESS: I think the NASIP inspection really
11 zeroes in on other areas. The first priority on the NASIP
12 inspection is to look for noncompliance with the
13 regulations. If you look at this report, what you'll find
14 within the report is no cases of noncompliance with the
15 regulations.

16 Now, most of the write-ups in the NASIP report are
17 examples of possible standardization issues. So if you want
18 to draw a parallel there, you could. But the areas we
19 looked at were really quite different from the areas that
20 the NASIP team looked at.

21 MR. FEITH: Would you not consider that if there
22 is a trend where briefings are either incomplete or not
23 being conducted that there isn't a standardization problem
24 with that?

1 THE WITNESS: I would state that any time a pilot
2 does not comply with any procedure that I'm deeply concerned
3 about that.

4 MR. FEITH: And you made a comment that you intend
5 to do another assessment of USAir next month. What is the
6 motivation? Was that pre-planned or is that based on the
7 fact that the accident involving 1016 occurred?

8 THE WITNESS: No. That was based upon our
9 assessment of May. Basically, based upon our assessment in
10 May, we have been encouraging the carrier to advance into
11 AQP just as quickly as possible. And also we have informed
12 the carrier that we're going to do more follow-up
13 assessments to review this whole area to make sure that the
14 corrections that we're working on as a partnership approach
15 are in fact taking place.

16 MR. FEITH: Can you summarize basically how much
17 time you actually spend with the carrier physically, either
18 on the property or in communication with them at any length
19 other than a brief phone call? On a weekly or monthly
20 basis, how much time do you spend with them?

21 THE WITNESS: That's hard to say. They would
22 probably say they see me too much. Our job is compliance
23 and if something's not in compliance, I'm going to be
24 talking with them and they know that. I will say this. I

1 deal with the Senior Director of Flight Operations. I deal
2 with the Director of Safety. I deal with the Director of
3 Training. I deal with the Vice President of Flying.
4 Basically, I have an open door policy with them.

5 I go over there for meetings on a regular basis.
6 I'm over there probably two or three times a week. I'm on
7 the phone to them almost every day. In fact, it's a
8 relationship where when they see noncompliance out on the
9 line and there are incidents out on the line that I'm not
10 aware of, they call me and they let me know about it.

11 So, it's a very open relationship and they are
12 extremely concerned, like I am, with any noncompliance that
13 happens out on the line.

14 MR. FEITH: Given the fact that this relationship
15 exists, can you just characterize then what their response
16 is or how they respond when you take issues to them that
17 need either immediate or near future corrective action? Are
18 they very responsive or does it take prompting to get change
19 made?

20 THE WITNESS: Extremely responsive. I have seen
21 USAir pull a line pilot off the line at a remote station
22 just because they want to make sure they stay in compliance.

23 MR. FEITH: If I remember correctly, you've been
24 the POI for three years?

1 THE WITNESS: Almost four now.

2 MR. FEITH: Okay. And in previous testimony,
3 considering the fact that you stated that you've seen a
4 change, "This is a changed airline today than it was five
5 years ago," can you characterize or compare that difference?
6 What was the airline like five years ago versus now?

7 THE WITNESS: I think maybe I can do it best with
8 an example. After a major merger, and this was a major
9 merger, you would expect to see some standardization
10 problems. For a little while there was a north way of doing
11 business and a south way of doing business. And the Flight
12 Manager and management team at USAir addressed this
13 promptly. We addressed it and we worked on it together.

14 This Summer I did an in-route inspection and when
15 I got to the jetway I met the crew. It was a 737-300. The
16 captain was based out of Charlotte, was former Piedmont.
17 The first officer was based out of Philly, was former USAir.
18 And this was the first trip that they had had together.

19 So, with this in mind, I didn't say anything to
20 them but kept my eyes wide open to see what was going to
21 happen in the cockpit. What I saw was a crew that appeared
22 to have been working together for the last five years.
23 Everything they did was 100 percent standardized. There was
24 no Piedmont or USAir. It was just a way of doing business

1 in the cockpit.

2 After the flight, after I commended them on their
3 performance, we got into a discussion of the merger and
4 what's happening, and I asked them how often they fly with
5 people from other crew bases and it's only a couple of times
6 a year, they said. So I asked them what the standardization
7 was and if they were seeing problems. And they admitted
8 that for a year or two there had been some difference but
9 they stated to me that this has gone. It's one airline now.

10 MR. FEITH: And going back to a previous comment
11 that you made that your predecessor had approved the
12 windshear program, considering the fact that you are now the
13 POI, it's your responsibility then to approve any new
14 program or any modification to an existing program?

15 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

16 MR. FEITH: Given this and your familiarity with
17 the airline, can you just characterize briefly your
18 perceptions of the CRM program at USAir?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes. It was a well designed
20 program. I did attend the initial stages of this program. I
21 did work with USAir as they put together the recurrent LOFT
22 Program, which I think is an exceptional program.

23 You heard yesterday how that this is -- this is
24 training that's over and above what the FAA mandates and

1 it's costing the carrier a lot of money. There's no
2 question about that. Bringing in every first officer when
3 they don't have to bring first officers in. So, I'm very
4 pleased with their CRM training program.

5 MR. FEITH: Just several more questions.

6 Given your explanation, characterization, of the
7 CRM program, and given the fact that the FAA sets a minimum
8 standard, how would you characterize USAir's compliance with
9 the regulations? Do they comply with the regulations or do
10 they exceed it -- their compliance? Do they go above and
11 beyond?

12 THE WITNESS: Well, that's kind of a general
13 question. They comply with the regulations and they're very
14 sensitive about the regulations. Any time I talk to any of
15 the operations people about a possibility of noncompliance,
16 they are very concerned and immediate action takes place.

17 MR. FEITH: As far as the APM's are concerned, do
18 you provide or does the FAA provide standards or guidance
19 with regard to evaluating the effects of training, such as
20 windshear? I mean, how does an APM go in and effectively
21 evaluate that program to see if the training is actually
22 doing what it's intended to do?

23 THE WITNESS: Well, the APM's are in there on a
24 regular basis. The APM's that I have are a really highly

1 experienced group. One of my APM's has spent 20-some years
2 with Continental Airlines, is well-versed in this whole
3 area. All the APM's are highly trained, highly experienced.

4 They're in there watching the check airmen.
5 They're watching checkrides on a very regular basis. They
6 see windshear on a very regular basis.

7 Initially, back in 1990 our role was to go into
8 the simulator and look at each different scenario that USAir
9 operated and evaluate all of them, so that now what they
10 would be doing is they'd be spot checking. Every time they
11 happen to watch a training event that had windshear as part
12 of it, they would do another evaluation of windshear.

13 Let me say that other than the administrative
14 areas that have been addressed today, I've never had an
15 inspector come to me with any criticism of USAir's windshear
16 program.

17 MR. FEITH: And one last question. Given the fact
18 of the recent accident at USAir, what changes, if any, have
19 you made in your surveillance of the carrier or guidance
20 provided to your APM's? Have you changed any procedures in
21 the way you look at USAir?

22 THE WITNESS: That's a hard question to answer.
23 On the one hand, I'm coming here from an office that's under
24 stress. The last week and a half has been tough for us in

1 Pittsburgh. We are watching USAir.

2 On the other hand, we're waiting to see what the
3 cause of this accident is. We're also waiting to see what
4 the cause is of the accident in Pittsburgh. Until we have
5 that data, it is very difficult for us to know what
6 direction to go in. But we already have several months ago
7 put a geographic newsletter out to the FAA community on some
8 of these areas and obviously, every time we do surveillance
9 on USAir, we're doing very in depth and high quality
10 surveillance.

11 MR. FEITH: Thank you, Mr. Bowden.

12 I have no further questions, Mr. Chairman.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Feith.

14 We've gone about an hour and 40 minutes since our
15 original time, so to try to eliminate any undue stress, why
16 don't we take about a 10 or 15 minutes break.

17 Thank you.

18 (Whereupon, a recess was taken.)

19 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Back on the record.

20 Let's please come to order.

21 Mr. David Bowden is still at the witness table.

22 Let me remind you, Mr. Bowden, you are still under oath, and
23 we will proceed with the questioning by the parties.

24 National Air Traffic Controllers Association, any

1 questions?

2 MR. PARHAM: Yes, sir, Mr. Chairman. I just have
3 a couple.

4 Mr. Bowden, do ATC pilot deviations come to you
5 for enforcement action?

6 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

7 MR. PARHAM: How many deviations have you had in
8 the last -- well, since you became POI?

9 THE WITNESS: Gee, I can't tell you a number. As
10 I said before, it's much less now than it used to be.

11 MR. PARHAM: Have you detected any trends in the
12 nature of these deviations?

13 THE WITNESS: Well, there's been a substantial
14 downward trend as far as USAir is concerned. I'm trying to
15 think off the top of my head when was the last one that we
16 had to deal with in the office, and as far as I can tell you
17 off the top of my head, it's been several months since we've
18 had to deal with one in our office.

19 MR. PARHAM: Does your office have any dialogue
20 with the FAA Air Traffic Division in which you discuss
21 procedural problems that may be inherent to the handling of
22 traffic in particularly the large U.S. hub areas?

23 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir. On our PTRS form that's
24 been referred to there is a section on there for ATC. And

1 obviously, when we go out and do an in-route inspection, I
2 know the pilot perception is we're there to give them a
3 checkride. We're there to do more than that. We're there
4 to look at the system as a whole.

5 So, therefore, if we see problems as far as ATC is
6 concerned, there is a code that we can use to record that.
7 And then my assistant gets all that information and my
8 assistant would then deal with that.

9 MR. PARHAM: Do you know if you've detected any
10 major problems?

11 THE WITNESS: I have not seen anything that would
12 indicate a trend in that area. No.

13 MR. PARHAM: All right. Earlier you had mentioned
14 the Altitude Awareness Program. Do you know why the program
15 was discontinued or not renewed? And if so, who made that
16 decision?

17 THE WITNESS: Well, my own opinion is that we
18 worked together and we solved the problem, and once you
19 solve the problem, you move on to new problems. That's my
20 opinion of what's happened.

21 MR. PARHAM: Do you think the information gained
22 through this program was positive to improve and enhance the
23 pilot in ATC techniques and procedures?

24 THE WITNESS: Absolutely. Any time you go from

1 three to four altitude deviations per month to less than
2 half a one per month, you have made a substantial
3 improvement and it impacts on safety.

4 MR. PARHAM: I would agree with that.

5 Do you think that the FAR's should be modified to
6 allow such a progressive and beneficial program to be
7 instituted with all Part 121 air carriers and 135 computer
8 operations?

9 THE WITNESS: Well, I think if you look at what's
10 happening, I've personally had meeting with other carriers.
11 Several of the other carriers have adopted not only the
12 Altitude Awareness Program itself but this whole way of
13 doing business.

14 MR. PARHAM: Thank you, Mr. Bowden.

15 Mr. Chairman, I have no further questions.

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Parham.
17 Honeywell?

18 MR. THOMAS: No questions. Thank you.

19 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Thomas.
20 Airline Pilots Association?

21 MR. TULLY: Thank you. No questions.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Tully.
23 USAir?

24 MR. SHARP: We just have one question, Mr.

1 Chairman.

2 MR. SHARP: Mr. Bowden, there has been mention of
3 some differences between the DC-9 and the F-100 training
4 program. Isn't it true that at USAir the DC-9 training
5 program is a fully approved training program and receives
6 exactly the same surveillance that any other program does at
7 USAir?

8 THE WITNESS: That's correct. In fact, as far as
9 surveillance is concerned, I would say the numbers would
10 indicate it receives more surveillance than some of the
11 other training programs. But that is a correct statement.

12 MR. SHARP: Okay. That's all we have, Mr.
13 Chairman. Thank you.

14 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Sharp.
15 Douglas Aircraft Company?

16 MR. LUND: No questions, Mr. Chairman. Thank you.

17 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Lund.
18 Pratt and Whitney?

19 MR. YOUNG: No questions.

20 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Young.
21 Association of Flight Attendants?

22 MS. GILMER: Yes. Thank you.

23 Mr. Bowden, prior to September of last year,
24 flight attendants had the responsibility of taking a head

1 count of passengers in the cabin. That procedures changed.
2 It's a computerized system, of course, except for our 757
3 and 767's.

4 Are you satisfied that the passenger count that
5 the pilots receive in the cockpit is accurate with this new
6 change in procedure?

7 THE WITNESS: I've had some concerns with this new
8 procedure. I've expressed that to the carrier. As you're
9 aware, the pilots for the most part still ask the flight
10 attendants to conduct a count and each captain can do that.
11 Ultimately it's up to the captain to be assured that that
12 count is correct because that impacts weight and balance for
13 the airplane, so most captains are having the flight
14 attendants continue on with the count.

15 We have done surveillance on this. We have seen
16 an occasional problem in this area but for the most part the
17 counts that we see have been fairly accurate.

18 MS. GILMER: Okay. Thank you. And FAR 121.693(e)
19 speaks to the carrier's responsibility for having the names
20 of every passenger on board an aircraft on a manifest, not
21 necessarily the flight attendant's manifest, and this
22 includes children under the age of 2. Is it your feeling
23 that USAir is in compliance with this FAR?

24 THE WITNESS: It's my understanding that the

1 passenger count that the pilots are given deals with weight
2 and balance. It was my perception that the carrier itself
3 through the gate agents was keeping a complete list for a
4 passenger manifest as required under the FAR.

5 MS. GILMER: Okay. Thank you.

6 Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

7 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Ms. Gilmer.
8 International Association of Machinists?

9 MR. GOGLIA: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

10 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Goglia.
11 Dispatchers Union?

12 MR. SCHUETZ: Mr. Chairman, my questions have been
13 answered. Thank you very much.

14 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Schuetz.
15 National Weather Service?

16 MR. KUESSNER: No questions.

17 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Thank you, Mr.
18 Kuessner.

19 Federal Aviation Administration?

20 MR. DONNER: Thank you, Mr. Chairman. Just a
21 couple of questions.

22 Dave, could you give us some information on the
23 magnitude of the training program at USAir?

24 THE WITNESS: Well, it's really a university. It

1 not only involves the pilots, it involves flight attendants
2 and dispatchers, as well. That is a total of 15,000
3 employees. All of them receive training on an annual basis,
4 so last time I counted it up, it included a total of
5 somewhere around 130 approved programs. So it is a massive
6 endeavor.

7 If you look at the magnitude also out on the line,
8 USAir operates 2640 flights a day, almost a million flights
9 a year, and so it's a huge operation.

10 MR. DONNER: I may have missed this, but how many
11 FAA people do you have that report directly to you?

12 THE WITNESS: Eleven.

13 MR. DONNER: Eleven. On a different topic, on the
14 PTRS forms that you talked about and the comment section
15 specifically, typically why kind of information is put into
16 that comment section with respect to limiting it to factual
17 information?

18 THE WITNESS: Well, I have a real concern over
19 this. The PTRS, initially when it was put out to
20 inspectors, was to be inspector opinions. We were told, as
21 such, they were not releasable outside of the FAA to the
22 press or to any other group.

23 I rely completely on this information as far as
24 trends are concerned and I'm extremely concerned now because

1 the word is passing very quickly with inspectors that not
2 only is the press requesting access to this information but
3 groups like the NTSB are as well. And if I do not have this
4 kind of information, it's going to be very hard for me to
5 establish any kind of trends. I'm going to have to rely on
6 an inspector picking up the telephone and giving me or my
7 assistant a personal call.

8 MR. DONNER: What do you think would be the
9 outcome of public release of this opinion information?

10 THE WITNESS: I think inspectors will stop writing
11 up opinions.

12 MR. DONNER: Thank you. No further questions.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Donner.
14 Any other questions from the Technical Panel?

15 (No response.)

16 Okay. Mr. Laynor?

17 MR. LAYNOR: Just one, Mr. Bowden. You referred
18 in your testimony about the information in the Flight Crew
19 View article and it was established here yesterday that this
20 long one on windshear came out ironically just before this
21 accident.

22 Are you aware how frequent other articles in that
23 publication have referred to the issue of microbursts and
24 windshear?

1 THE WITNESS: I believe that USAir covers this
2 pretty much on an annual basis. I would have to go back and
3 verify that, but I get a copy of this each time it comes out
4 myself and I'm pretty sure it comes out on an annual basis.

5 MR. LAYNOR: Perhaps I ought to ask USAir if he
6 could provide any information other than the article that
7 came out in June that might have been in the publication.
8 It would be of interest to us.

9 MR. SHARP: Yes, sir. We'd be more than happy to
10 make any information available we have to you. Normally, we
11 try to approach those areas on a seasonal basis, like early
12 in the Spring or late in the Winter -- March, those areas.
13 We try to pick subjects that are going to apply to the
14 coming season. But we'd be glad to provide you any
15 information we have on that.

16 MR. LAYNOR: Okay. Thank you.

17 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Laynor.
18 Mr. Clark?

19 MR. CLARK: I have no questions.

20 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Mr. Schleede?

21 MR. SCHLEEDE: Yes. A follow-up question about
22 the passenger count. I think one of your answers was your
23 surveillance, I think recent surveillance -- you said
24 something to the effect for the most part the counts have

1 been fairly accurate. Is that a fair characterization of
2 your testimony?

3 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: Could you elaborate on that? What
5 do you mean? I mean, is it 5 percent of the time the
6 passenger count doesn't match the actual people on board, or
7 --

8 THE WITNESS: Within the system right now, because
9 the pilot's only concern would be weight and balance, the
10 system would allow the pilot to take off if the passenger
11 count is plus or minus 2. And I believe in the F-28, that's
12 plus or minus one because of the size of the airplane. So,
13 they do not have to have 100 percent accurate count to begin
14 with.

15 I'm not sure if that answers your question or not.

16 MR. SCHLEEDE: Well, that answers that question.
17 Did I understand that there had been a procedure by which
18 the captain was required to get a count prior to takeoff and
19 then that was rescinded?

20 THE WITNESS: No. There's still that procedure in
21 there. The difference is it used to be a flight attendant
22 responsibility to make that count.

23 MR. SCHLEEDE: And then to report it to the flight
24 deck?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes. That's correct.

2 MR. SCHLEEDE: And that's not the case any more?

3 THE WITNESS: That's correct. The captain has to
4 ask the flight attendants to do that. The procedure right
5 now is for the gate agent to give the captain the count
6 before the gate agent closes the door.

7 MR. SCHLEEDE: But does the gate agent actually do
8 a head count in the cabin?

9 THE WITNESS: No. The gate agent does a ticket
10 count.

11 MR. SCHLEEDE: Did you hear Captain Greenlee's
12 testimony --

13 THE WITNESS: No. I came --

14 MR. SCHLEEDE: -- about this subject? I'm sorry.

15 THE WITNESS: No. I came this morning, during the
16 morning, and I did not hear his testimony.

17 MR. SCHLEEDE: I believe his testimony was to the
18 effect that he did it on occasion but it wasn't a
19 requirement for him to get that information.

20 THE WITNESS: That would be correct.

21 MR. SCHLEEDE: Okay. Do you feel comfortable with
22 that arrangement, that plus or minus 2 passengers aboard the
23 airplane?

24 THE WITNESS: I feel comfortable with that. I

1 have expressed my opinion to the carrier that I think the
2 head count is a much better way to get the actual count on
3 board the airplane versus counting tickets.

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: And this may be outside your area
5 of responsibility, but how does this meet with the security
6 regulations, requirements for airplane security?

7 THE WITNESS: I'm really not sure on that. I'm
8 concerned with the weight and balance issue. And I would be
9 concerned with an airplane that's taking off that is way out
10 of weight and balance. And that would be my concern.

11 MR. SCHLEEDE: Do you know what the industry
12 standard on this is for verifying passenger counts at other
13 carriers?

14 THE WITNESS: Yes. When this carrier adopted this
15 procedure, then I made several calls to some of the other
16 POI's to find out what their policy was. In most cases,
17 they allow takeoffs within 2 or 3, depending on the size of
18 the airplane.

19 MR. SCHLEEDE: What guidance is there in the Air
20 Carrier Inspector's Handbook regarding this, if any, this
21 area of passenger count?

22 THE WITNESS: Well, I think we're talking about
23 two different issues here. One, we're talking about the
24 weight and balance issue that a captain deals with. The

1 other one, we're talking about a regulation that deals with
2 the passenger manifest. And I don't want to say anything
3 concerning a carrier not having to comply with what the
4 FAR's say concerning a manifest. This is a separate issue
5 from that.

6 MR. SCHLEEDE: Well, that was the next question.
7 Are you responsible for ensuring that the manifest list is
8 accurate, including names? Is that something that --

9 THE WITNESS: That's correct. That's an issue
10 that I don't see and I don't deal with on a very regular
11 basis.

12 MR. SCHLEEDE: Why wouldn't that be under your
13 purview if it's an operating rule?

14 THE WITNESS: If someone came to me and expressed
15 some kind of a problem with that, I would look into that.
16 But what I see is what happens in the cockpit. That's where
17 our surveillance takes place.

18 MR. SCHLEEDE: And cabin is not under your area?
19 The regulations pertaining --

20 THE WITNESS: Well, I'm not saying that. I'm
21 saying as far as the count is concerned. We're dealing in
22 the airplane itself.

23 Now, the count that you're talking about as far as
24 the passenger manifest is concerned is taking place at the

1 gate, so that is taking place after we depart on the
2 airplane and we don't see that on a regular basis.

3 MR. SCHLEEDE: Does that count at the gate include
4 lap children, unticketed infants?

5 THE WITNESS: I would assume that it should. If
6 you believe this is a problem area, I can certainly take
7 that home with me and check that out.

8 MR. SCHLEEDE: Well, we'll be evaluating it and
9 looking into it further. I just wanted your views on this.
10 I appreciate it.

11 I'd like to shift to another subject. The term --
12 I think it's compliance through partnership that you were
13 speaking about?

14 THE WITNESS: Yes, sir.

15 MR. SCHLEEDE: I'd like to delve into that a
16 little bit. How can we evaluate -- or this term, compliance
17 through partnership, how can we ensure that this isn't
18 really the FAA being in bed with the carrier?

19 THE WITNESS: Well, I think the key is not on the
20 partnership but on the compliance. And as long as we stay
21 focused on compliance, then I don't think there's any
22 problems. I think on a national basis when you look at the
23 magnitude of USAir, when you look at a training program that
24 involves 15,000 individuals, when you look at one million

1 flight operations per year, you look at my staff of 11
2 inspectors. You can see, without compliance through
3 partnership, what kind of task I have on my hands.

4 I cannot follow up on every noncompliance that we
5 find out there. I have to rely on the carrier to take that
6 responsibility. And so, as far as I'm concerned, compliance
7 through partnership works and we become very innovative in
8 making it work in our office and we've done some very unique
9 things with this.

10 MR. SCHLEEDE: You said something I'd like to
11 follow up on. I'm a little concerned. You say you can't --
12 you're unable to follow up on all the compliance issues?

13 THE WITNESS: If you look at the nitty-gritty
14 aspects that we deal with on a very regular basis, the minor
15 issues that are involved, the trend areas that are involved,
16 you'll see the need for more follow-up than what we can
17 give.

18 Let me give you an example here. This is a
19 pyramid system. We have designees that we deal with on a
20 regular basis. The APM's work with them. The APM's train
21 them on how to give type rating rides. And USAir has almost
22 200 check airmen. We work with them on a very regular
23 basis. In addition to this, they have 5500 pilots out
24 there.

1 We rely -- we focus our surveillance within our
2 office on the APD's first, the check airmen second. Then,
3 our surveillance out on the line is a spot check. We get a
4 picture as we do surveillance out on the line of the whole
5 system, the whole training program, but we do not even make
6 an attempt to follow up with every individual pilot out on
7 the line. That's beyond the scope of what we can do.

8 MR. SCHLEEDE: Who is responsible for ensuring
9 compliance with the federal regulations, the airline or the
10 FAA?

11 THE WITNESS: Well, the carrier is responsible for
12 the highest levels of safety and we're responsible to make
13 sure that the carrier is in compliance with the regulations.

14 MR. SCHLEEDE: How much of your responsibilities
15 is delegated through the APM and designated check airman
16 program?

17 THE WITNESS: Well, I think if you look at it
18 staff wise, and I guess that's the only way I can break it
19 down data wise, I have eight APM's and I have three
20 administrative people. The three administrative people are
21 those that are dealing with -- mostly with passenger
22 complaints, with the noncompliance with the regulation
23 issues. The APM's are dealing more on a proactive basis
24 with the philosophy of compliance through partnership.

1 In other words, if you comply through partnership
2 with this APM program, then hopefully you will not have
3 noncompliance in the first place.

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: How many people -- you may have
5 answered this. How many people do you have directly on the
6 certificate on the operational side?

7 THE WITNESS: I have 11.

8 MR. SCHLEEDE: Eleven. Okay.

9 Sticking with this theme of compliance, I'd like
10 to define this a little closer about what is really
11 compliance or noncompliance. I believe in your testimony
12 regarding Exhibit 2-K, the NASIP March 19th, 1993 National
13 Safety Inspection of USAir, I believe I wrote down that you
14 said there was no cases of noncompliance with the
15 regulations.

16 Did I hear your statement correctly?

17 THE WITNESS: That's correct. I can explain that,
18 if you'd like.

19 MR. SCHLEEDE: I'd like you to.

20 THE WITNESS: What the NASIP team does when they
21 come in is they have three categories that they list things
22 in, and it doesn't show up on the report. The first
23 category would be noncompliance with the regulations. Then,
24 as I've already explained, there'd be another category that

1 deals with training issues, and there would be a third
2 category that deals with noncompliance with company
3 procedures.

4 So, when the NASIP team left they did not have any
5 class one findings or findings that they considered to be
6 noncompliance with the regulations.

7 MR. SCHLEEDE: Okay. Could I refer you to that
8 Exhibit 2-K, please? And the first section would be page 8,
9 lower right corner, or page 13 center.

10 And we've already discussed the Finding 1.3.6
11 regarding the two captains that received windshear training.
12 One was signed off that really had not. Now, this Finding
13 says, contrary to the OTM and FAR's
14 -- a couple of FAR's, 121. My humble opinion, this is a
15 violation of the regulations, noncompliance. But could you
16 help me understand why that's not?

17 THE WITNESS: Okay. Sure. This could very easily
18 have led to a noncompliance of regulations. If this captain
19 had not been brought back and had not received that
20 training, then you would have had a captain out there
21 without this required training.

22 Now, the training program goes on a monthly
23 schedule and I'm not sure if this captain was in the grace
24 month or not, but the captain would have had until the end

1 of the month or the end of the next month to complete this
2 training requirement before it got into noncompliance with
3 the regulations.

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: So, the fact that this training was
5 not properly signed off or was in fact improperly signed off
6 was not in violation of the training program and the
7 approved training program?

8 THE WITNESS: Well, that's what put it down into
9 another category because it dealt with the training program
10 rather than with the noncompliance with the regulations.

11 MR. SCHLEEDE: But it cites regulations here that
12 it says it's contrary to and I can't see the difference
13 between. It's either in compliance or not in compliance. I
14 don't understand that. Can you help me?

15 THE WITNESS: Well, I don't have the regulations
16 here in front of me, so I can't -- I don't know what
17 regulations that were used here. All I can tell you is the
18 captain would not have been in noncompliance until the end
19 of the captain's required training was to take place, which
20 would at least have been the end of the month.

21 In this case, I know this particular captain came
22 back, I believe the next day or at least within two days to
23 complete the windshear training.

24 MR. SCHLEEDE: Also, to clarify this. I know you

1 said that the initial anomaly was a mistake by the check
2 airman. Then it became more significant when he signed the
3 record off. I think you used the word this was
4 unacceptable. Isn't it really a falsification of a record?

5 THE WITNESS: If you look at the FAR's when it
6 comes to falsification of records, it's very clear on the
7 maintenance side that that is noncompliance with the
8 regulations. It is not that clear on the ops side that that
9 is noncompliance with the regulations.

10 MR. SCHLEEDE: Well, I understand if a pilot on
11 his medical certificate makes a false entry, I believe there
12 are civil penalties and possibly other penalties
13 involved.

14 THE WITNESS: That is correct, because
15 there is a specific regulation that deals with that.

16 MR. SCHLEEDE: But there isn't any specific
17 regulation or anything in the training program itself that
18 addresses -- I hate to use the word -- falsification of
19 records?

20 THE WITNESS: I would need to do more research,
21 but to the best of my knowledge, there is not.

22 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you. I'd like to move
23 through this just to clarify a couple of other ones here,
24 the same exhibit. Let's take page 11, lower right, or 16 in
the center.

1 And I think I know the answer but Finding 1.4.6,
2 records of eight pilots do not reflect completion of the
3 required number of training hours described in the training
4 manual for requalification training. And it references a
5 couple of -- an FAR. Is this another case where this is
6 still in compliance with the Regulations?

7 THE WITNESS: Well, the FAR itself does not list a
8 minimum number of hours.

9 MR. SCHLEEDE: But the program, the approved
10 program does list?

11 THE WITNESS: The program -- the way the program
12 was written in the FOTM, on one page if you would read it,
13 it would indicate that they needed a certain amount of
14 training. On another page they had a philosophy listed
15 there of "train to proficiency." So, it would in a gray
16 area. And the corrective action on this one way to go ahead
17 and make the corrections to the FOTM, to rewrite it, so that
18 everybody know that it was a train to proficiency
19 philosophy.

20 MR. SCHLEEDE: Okay. The next page I believe,
21 page 18 in the center and 13 on the lower right, Finding
22 1.6.1 under the dispatch area. It says dispatcher's
23 competency check expired May '90. Records show the next
24 competency check was July 1990, contrary to another 121

1 rule. This individual had dispatched numerous flights on
2 the two days.

3 Again, help me understand how this is not in
4 noncompliance or is in compliance with the applicable rule.

5 THE WITNESS: We responded to each one of these
6 and I cannot recall what the response was. I'm not sure if
7 someone has that response that we made from the office here
8 at the hearing, but off the top of my head, I'm not sure.

9 MR. SCHLEEDE: Okay. That's fair.

10 Page -- well, I think one more here. Page 19,
11 lower center, and 14 on the lower right, at the bottom of
12 the page, Finding 1.7.4. Do you have that?

13 It's 19 from the center. Yes. Finding 1.7.4.
14 Two flights the crew did not maintain a sterile cockpit, and
15 it references a 121 rule. Is this rule also in a gray area?

16 THE WITNESS: Oh, I don't think the sterile
17 cockpit rule is a gray area. I think normally, though, when
18 this takes place, and I know it did in these cases, it
19 becomes a debriefing item rather than certificate action on
20 the part of the pilots.

21 MR. SCHLEEDE: Help me understand how a clear rule
22 such as this one that's not complied with is considered a
23 debriefing item and not a clear violation of the regulations
24 and a sanction issued.

1 THE WITNESS: Well, it is a clear violation of the
2 regulations. When you have a violation of the regulations
3 it does not mean you have to do a certificate action on it.
4 We have a lot of tools that we can use. And basically the
5 guidance from the FAA is to allow the inspector on the scene
6 to have that discretion to go ahead and make those kind of
7 calls as far as what action is required.

8 And we deal with things completely differently.
9 There is no one set way that is best to deal with something.
10 It depends upon the situation. It depends upon the severity
11 of the situation.

12 When there's a deliberate act out there, obviously
13 we're going to take certificate action. When there is a
14 serious safety problem out there, we're going to take
15 certificate action. If there's an inadvertent act, then
16 there are other means we can use to maintain compliance and
17 compliance is what we're looking for.

18 MR. SCHLEEDE: Well, if compliance is what you're
19 looking for, why would this not be considered noncompliance
20 if someone violates the sterile cockpit rule? I'm still not
21 --

22 THE WITNESS: The question is what's going to
23 happen next time and that's what we mean when we're talking
24 about compliance.

1 Can I maybe give a little frustration with what
2 you're talking about, the enforcement program?

3 MR. SCHLEEDE: Sure.

4 THE WITNESS: We have done, off the top of my head
5 -- and I'd have to go back and look at the record. We've
6 done three certificate actions this past year on three USAir
7 crews that were very serious violations. That's a tool that
8 we use and it's a tool that can be very effective. However,
9 you are very aware of the NASA form.

10 If we cannot prove in front of a Law Judge that it
11 was a deliberate act, then the pilot goes to the informal
12 hearing, puts a copy of the NASA form down on the table, and
13 that's the end of it. We have not -- my perception now.
14 It's a very ineffective means of getting compliance in the
15 future with this particular pilot.

16 In the last case, not only was it a very serious
17 lack of use of the checklist, it also involved lying to ATC
18 about the situation, which could have jeopardized the
19 passengers on the flight. It involved an attempted coverup
20 on the ground after the flight. At that point, not only did
21 we take certificate action but we called for emergency
22 revocation.

23 This was upheld by a Law Judge and it was the NTSB
24 Board that overruled this and the FAA was forced to give

1 these two pilots back their certificates. I don't consider
2 that an effective means of compliance. What I prefer to do,
3 because most pilots who have problems out on the line are
4 out there trying to do their jobs. They get caught in a bad
5 situation. If one pilot gets caught in a bad situation,
6 probably there are a lot of other pilots out there that are
7 doing the same thing on a regular basis.

8 My preference is to work with the Safety
9 Department of USAir, to work with ALPA, to bring a pilot in,
10 to sit down in a room with that pilot and find out why it
11 happened. Once we find out why it happened, then the
12 company and ALPA can get that word out to the whole pilot
13 group.

14 I find that it's like a lightbulb going off inside
15 the pilots' heads. They see what happened. They see the
16 consequences of it and they don't let it happen to
17 themselves again. Then USAir's entire pilot group learns
18 from that experience.

19 We end up usually in a situation like this doing
20 administration action on the pilots in exchange for them
21 being willing to come in and open up and share with us. I
22 find this a much more effective means of maintaining
23 compliance.

24 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you very much for elaborating

1 on that. In the same area, are you aware whether the
2 pilots' organization for USAir has any kind of a
3 professional standards committee?

4 THE WITNESS: I'm aware that they do have one.
5 Yes.

6 MR. SCHLEEDE: Do you work with them at all, with
7 that committee, pilots professional standards?

8 THE WITNESS: No. I normally work with the safety
9 people in ALPA.

10 MR. SCHLEEDE: In ALPA. Okay.

11 THE WITNESS: Yes.

12 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you. I've got just a couple
13 of other areas here.

14 Is the Director of Training position an approved
15 position under the FAR's? Is it a required position under
16 the FAR's and required qualifications?

17 THE WITNESS: I believe it is.

18 MR. SCHLEEDE: Did you approve the recent
19 appointment of the Director of Training?

20 THE WITNESS: I wouldn't want to say I formally
21 approved that appointment. You have to realize that in a
22 121 carrier like USAir, whenever you have someone coming out
23 of the Training Department into a position like that,
24 obviously they're going to far exceed the requirements that

1 are set up by the FAA.

2 MR. SCHLEEDE: Are you aware of any special
3 emphasis surveillance outside your office since this
4 accident by the FAA, either regional or headquarters?

5 THE WITNESS: As I told you before, we have a --
6 we put out a geographic newsletter back this Summer
7 requesting surveillance. Not requesting additional
8 surveillance but requesting an emphasis in certain area.
9 Our records indicate what resulted from this was increased
10 surveillance on USAir.

11 We have a team coming in next month to do an
12 assessment on USAir.

13 MR. SCHLEEDE: This is a national team?

14 THE WITNESS: This is a geographic inspectors --
15 probably five or six geographic inspectors to work with our
16 inspectors to do surveillance on USAir. I have also
17 requested that next Spring that a POI and APM's from a major
18 carrier come on in to do a special assessment on USAir and
19 on us and on me. If there's anything I'm missing, I want to
20 know about that. If there's anything the APM's are missing,
21 they want to know about it.

22 We're trying to do our jobs. We're trying to do
23 it well. Sometimes, though, you get tunnel vision and we
24 want to see if we can learn from another carrier and if

1 there's anything for them to learn from working with us.
2 So, we're going to do that next Spring.

3 MR. SCHLEEDE: I appreciate that answer but I was
4 more interested in things that weren't initiated by you or
5 your office that were initiated directly from the region or
6 from headquarters FAA. Have there been any special emphasis
7 teams or efforts unsolicited by you?

8 THE WITNESS: Not to the best of my knowledge.
9 Now, I have briefed -- been involved in briefings up the
10 chain within the FAA and my perception was they were very
11 happy with the surveillance activities of our office and the
12 directions that we're going to go in the future.

13 MR. SCHLEEDE: So you're not aware of any special
14 teams that came out of headquarters or like a special team
15 that has been in since July to look at USAir?

16 THE WITNESS: I'm only aware of the Department of
17 Defense team that came in the Summer.

18 MR. SCHLEEDE: Okay. Thank you very much for your
19 cooperation.

20 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Schleede.

21 Mr. Bowden, I have just two brief rather generic
22 questions for you.

23 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Question number 1. From
24 your perspective as having served in the Principal

1 Operations Inspector role for USAir for, as you mentioned,
2 almost past four years, would you say that the resources
3 that your office has been given to accomplish its mission
4 have been adequate? Not ideal, but adequate?

5 THE WITNESS: I would say with the philosophy of
6 compliance through partnership, with the relationship that
7 we have been able to maintain with this carrier, those are
8 the reasons why it's adequate. If you take either one of
9 those area away, then I would have to say it would not be
10 adequate.

11 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Thank you.

12 Question number 2. Have you ever been advised or
13 ben aware of any information from the public who may live in
14 the vicinity of the Charlotte Airport who have expressed
15 their thought that -- well, in your case it would be USAir
16 flights have continued approaches to the airport and landed
17 during times of obvious thunderstorm activity? That is,
18 during the warm months, late afternoon peak traffic times,
19 have you been aware of any public concern over that having
20 happened or possibly having happened?

21 THE WITNESS: Here in Charlotte? I do not believe
22 so.

23 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Thank you very
24 much. And we thank you for your participation in the

1 hearing. We know you're a very busy person these days and
2 you may stand down. And Mr. Bowden, you may be released
3 from the hearing.

4 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

5 (Witness excused.)

6 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Let's see. Let's proceed
7 to our next witness, who is Mr. Robert Saffle.

8 Mr. Saffle, would you please come forward?

9 Mr. Saffle will be questioned by Mr. Greg
10 Salottolo.

11 (Witness testimony continues on the next page.)

12

13

14 ROBERT SAFFLE, NWS EXPERT, NEXRAD, SILVER SPRING, MARYLAND

15

16 Whereupon,

17 ROBERT SAFFLE,

18 having been first duly sworn, was called as a witness and
19 was examined and testified as follows:

20 MR. SCHLEEDE: Mr. Saffle, could you give us your
21 full name and business address for our record?

22 THE WITNESS: Robert Eugene Saffle, Silver Spring,
23 Maryland.

24 MR. SCHLEEDE: And by whom are you employed?

1 THE WITNESS: The National Weather Service.

2 MR. SCHLEEDE: In what position?

3 THE WITNESS: I'm a meteorologist in the Advanced
4 Development and Demonstration Laboratory.

5 MR. SCHLEEDE: Would you give us a brief
6 description of your education and experience that qualifies
7 you for your present position?

8 THE WITNESS: I received a bachelor of science in
9 mathematics in 1963. I spent four years in the U.S. Air
10 Force as a meteorologist/forecaster. I've been employed by
11 the National Weather Service since 1969. I have specialized
12 over most of that period in digitized weather radar systems
13 and the operational use of data from those systems.

14 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you very much.

15 Mr. Salottolo will proceed with the questioning.

16 MR. SALOTTOLO: Mr. Saffle, I wonder if you'd
17 briefly describe the WSR-88D Doppler radar. You know, what
18 it is, what it does, and compare it to the conventional
19 radars.

20 THE WITNESS: Sure. The National Weather Service
21 has operated a system of weather surveillance radars dating
22 back to about 1957. That was the year the contract for the
23 Raytheon systems was signed. In the late 1970's or mid to
24 late '70s, research developments at National Severe Storms

1 Laboratory and other areas were pointing the way to the
2 operational use of adding Doppler information, which is
3 essentially the ability to measure the motion of
4 precipitation toward and away from the radar to our
5 operational capability.

6 The NEXRAD program is essentially an outgrowth of
7 that research and development. I've been associated with
8 that particular program since about 1983 and there's several
9 main differences between the conventional radar systems and
10 the NEXRAD or Doppler radar system.

11 First of all, of course, is the motion detecting
12 capability due to the Doppler principle, but there are other
13 very important differences, though. One is the resolution of
14 the radar beam. The conventional 57 radars have a 2.2
15 degree beam width. The 88D, WSR-88D, which is the
16 designation for the NEXRAD individual radars, has a beam
17 resolution of .95 degrees and this is very significant to
18 operational use in the ability to determine finer scale
19 structures within thunderstorms.

20 Another big difference is the sensitivity of the
21 WSR-88D. It's a much higher powered radar. That, combined
22 with the fine resolution beam, gives us the ability to see
23 smaller strength or lesser strength signatures associated
24 with weather, with gust fronts, outflow boundaries, this

1 kind of thing, very light snow or very light rainfall.

2 Another big difference, final chief difference, is
3 the fact that the WSR-88D is an automated system. It
4 combines a basic radar with very sophisticated computer
5 processing capability and the WSR-57 did not have that
6 capability. With the WSR-88D, we're able to utilize the
7 basic radar data along with scientific algorithms to provide
8 guidance to the forecaster in the form of hydrological and
9 meteorological products.

10 MR. SALOTTOLO: Thank you. Could you give us an
11 idea of the approximate number 88D radars that are out there
12 right now?

13 THE WITNESS: We're scheduled to implement about
14 162. I believe that through August we were up in the 90's.
15 We're currently implementing at the rate of four per month.

16 MR. SALOTTOLO: And do you have an approximate
17 number of the 88D's that are commissioned?

18 THE WITNESS: I'm really not real sure. I think
19 it's around eight or 10. We're in somewhat of a pause in
20 commissioning at this point we had run through a
21 commissioning. We're using all the sites that are
22 implemented operationally, but commissioning has a
23 requirement that we have a certain set of spare parts
24 available and we have had recently a problem in obtaining

1 the adequate number of spare parts. That's been resolved,
2 but there will be some time before that spare parts
3 logistics chain is established. And I think we will be back
4 on a pace for commissioning regularly. I believe it's
5 scheduled for January.

6 MR. SALOTTOLO: Even though the radars may not be
7 commissioned they're being used by the National Weather
8 Service?

9 THE WITNESS: Absolutely.

10 MR. SALOTTOLO: Mr. Saffle, I'd like to discuss
11 the accuracy of the presentation on the radar. In the case
12 of Charlotte, the WSR-88D at Columbia is located about 77
13 nautical miles to the south. What kind of accuracy on the
14 location of an echo, the maps that are used to navigate on
15 the image, what kind of accuracy are we talking about?

16 THE WITNESS: There's two factors involved. One
17 is the basic accuracy of the radar antenna positioning
18 system and the requirements and the specifications of the
19 WSR-88D require a positioning accuracy both in azimuth and
20 elevation of plus or minus 1/10 of a degree. And at
21 approximately 75 or so miles, we're talking about a mile and
22 a half, 8,000 feet beam width. So a tenth of that would be
23 about 800 feet.

24 So, we're talking very fine spacial accuracy of

1 the basic antenna positioning system.

2 The initial map backgrounds that are displayed at
3 the user station, the principal user/processor, are required
4 to be accurate to within the display resolution of a data
5 element. So this is essentially then one degree. So, they
6 aren't required to be as accurate, actually, as the basic
7 radar antenna positioning.

8 So at the range of Charlotte from Columbia, that
9 would imply a map background accuracy of approximately 3
10 kilometers.

11 MR. SALOTTOLO: So, if we were to attribute a
12 number to the accuracy of the weather depiction in the
13 Charlotte area, would you say within a mile, within a couple
14 of thousand feet?

15 THE WITNESS: I would say that the geopolitical
16 backgrounds, the county lines, rivers and things like that
17 are accurate to about a mile and a half. If you had some
18 kind of overlay information that was placed with a known
19 latitude and longitude, it would be more accurate than that
20 probably.

21 MR. SALOTTOLO: How about the echo itself, the
22 shape of the echo and the --

23 THE WITNESS: As I said before, the resolution of
24 the radar beam gives us a very sound picture of the shape or

1 morphology of the echo, the thunderstorm, both in the
2 horizontal and in the vertical. There is no doubt as to the
3 accuracy of that shape of the echo.

4 MR. SALOTTOLO: So that would be on the order of
5 1,000 feet, you were saying, as far as --

6 THE WITNESS: Yes.

7 MR. SALOTTOLO: Mr. Saffle, could you refer to
8 Exhibit 5-G, please?

9 THE WITNESS: Which page?

10 MR. SALOTTOLO: The document itself, have you had
11 a chance to study this document?

12 THE WITNESS: I reviewed it. I wouldn't say I
13 studied it.

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: Do the methods and assumptions
15 used in this document to calculate liquid water content and
16 rainfall rate, are they reasonable?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes. These are consistent with the
18 vertically -- with the liquid water content calculations.
19 They are in use in the 88D system and the rainfall rates
20 that are in use in the 88D system. These are --

21 MR. SALOTTOLO: And the -- I'm sorry.

22 THE WITNESS: And the references to the formula
23 and so forth, these are accurate.

24 MR. SALOTTOLO: And the data that was used was

1 from the WSR-88D at Columbia?

2 THE WITNESS: Yes.

3 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, there's a caution or several
4 cautions in there regarding hail and its effect on
5 reflectivity. Are those appropriate?

6 THE WITNESS: Yes. When we're receiving the
7 reflected signals from the echoes, in thunderstorms this is
8 typically a combination of actual rainfall and hail. And
9 when we're trying to reduce that to a rainfall rate, we want
10 to mitigate the effects of the hail. And typically for the
11 WSR-88D, it's sort of a default, a threshold of hail. We're
12 using 53 dBZ currently. This could vary with the air mass
13 characteristics, but this is a currently more or less a
14 standard. And when we're estimating rainfall rates then or
15 rainfall accumulation, we cap the rainfall rate at 4.08
16 inches per hour.

17 And similar condition then prevails for the
18 vertically integrated liquid water contents. And we also
19 have to -- we're looking for the -- it's some estimate of
20 the actual liquid water and we want to mitigate the effects
21 of hail in that also. And in the historical development of
22 the VIL program, 55 dBZ was used as the cap for that.

23 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. You mentioned dBZ a couple
24 of times. That's just a measure of reflectivity?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes. The term for the reflected --
2 the quantification of the reflected energy is Z, which is a
3 measure of the -- well, I don't know how technical you want
4 to get here. It's millimeters to the sixth power. The
5 diameter of the raindrops to the sixth power per cubic
6 meter.

7 It's simply a measure of how much rain is out
8 there at a given volume space. That number goes from very
9 small to very, very large, so in order to develop a number
10 that's more usable by forecasters and algorithms, we take
11 the logarithm of that number and then multiple that. That
12 gets to decimal numbers between 1 and 6 or 7 and we multiply
13 that by 10 and use whole numbers then.

14 It's just an artifact to make it make it easy to
15 work with the numbers.

16 MR. SALOTTOLO: The effects of hail you just
17 alluded to, in what conditions or what circumstances would
18 those effects be minimal?

19 THE WITNESS: I didn't understand the last part of
20 the question.

21 MR. SALOTTOLO: In what circumstances would the
22 hail effects be minimal? In other words what type of
23 echoes. Would there not be much of a hail effect and you'd
24 expect mostly liquid in the storm?

1 THE WITNESS: Well, the more that the thunderstorm
2 growth penetrates the freezing level, the more time for
3 growth of the hailstones. So, in general, the warmer the
4 atmosphere and the lower the storm top, the less chance of
5 hail -- of hail reaching the ground.

6 MR. SALOTTOLO: So in other words, in a storm
7 where the top was 30,000 feet, there'd be less chance of
8 hail than a storm with a top of 40,000 or 45,000?

9 THE WITNESS: In a normal or typical summertime
10 warm environment, that's true.

11 MR. SALOTTOLO: Mr. Saffle, could you turn to
12 Exhibit 5-D?

13 THE WITNESS: Yes.

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: What I'd like to do know is -- 5-D
15 contains data from the WSR-88D Doppler radar at Columbia.
16 They are color prints of various products that were
17 generated on the radar. We have an overlay that was
18 developed from a map provided to us from Columbia, South
19 Carolina, and I'd like to go through page by page, if I
20 might, and just --

21 THE WITNESS: I have one problem here in mine. I
22 don't have the color.

23 MR. SALOTTOLO: It's not in color? Okay. We need
24 to get a color set to --

1 THE WITNESS: These are not going to make a whole
2 lot of sense unless they are in color.

3 MR. SALOTTOLO: I know there's at least 15 out
4 there, so it's --

5 THE WITNESS: I believe the Board is going to need
6 some color. I need to be referring to colors when I'm
7 talking about it, and I think you need to be seeing those
8 same colors.

9 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Let's see. Would
10 everyone with the NTSB who has the colored copies, those
11 with the color depictions, would you please raise your hand?

12 Just for Mr. Salottolo? Okay.

13 Let's proceed and see if we can understand it
14 through Mr. Salottolo's and Mr. Saffle's very good
15 descriptive ability.

16 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Let me proceed. We're not
17 going to address the color prints just yet. A couple of
18 minutes.

19 MR. SALOTTOLO: On the -- do you have the
20 transparency that has the polar grid?

21 THE WITNESS: I actually have a hard copy of the
22 transparency.

23 MR. SALOTTOLO: So, you need --

24 THE WITNESS: Yes. I have the transparency.

1 MR. SALOTTOLO: You have the transparency. Okay.
2 On the transparency there's a runway icon.

3 THE WITNESS: Yes.

4 MR. SALOTTOLO: Could you just kind of describe --
5 it for Charlotte, for the airport. Could you just kind of
6 describe what that's all about and how it's located?

7 THE WITNESS: Yes. These are all pictures taken
8 from the principal user processor, the user's workstation.
9 And part of the capability of this workstation is to overlay
10 various map backgrounds on the basic radar data, and one of
11 these map backgrounds is the airports and terminals.

12 This was generated back in the early period of the
13 program by the Unisys Corporation, the prime contractor, and
14 I understand from talks to the NEXRAD Program Office that
15 these points were taken -- were essentially hand derived
16 from maps -- in latitude and longitude -- was hand derived
17 from those maps.

18 And this particular symbol is a generic airport
19 symbol. And one of the characteristics of the PUP,
20 principal user processor, for displaying these kinds of
21 symbols is that there's a character space of 9 x 11 pixels
22 and within that character space the actual symbol occupies 7
23 x 9 pixels. And the latitude and longitude that was used to
24 locate the symbol is actually at the upper left corner of

1 that character space.

2 So, when you -- it's a little confusing when
3 you're trying to get as detailed a location as we are in
4 proceedings like this, but if you just remember that the
5 latitude and longitude that was used for this airport
6 location on this overlay is a little bit to the upper left
7 of that icon.

8 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. In other words, the
9 location -- you have to view this particular icon in
10 reference to the echo pattern with caution?

11 THE WITNESS: Exactly.

12 MR. SALOTTOLO: It can be misleading. I'm sorry.

13 THE WITNESS: Right. In normal -- in most of
14 operational use of the weather radar data for surveillance
15 and general warning support, warning operations support,
16 we're not concerned with a level of positional accuracy of
17 one or two miles. Those are typically warning for counties
18 or parts of counties or multiple counties. And it's the
19 relative location of the storm with respect to a city that's
20 more important.

21 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. And the X on there is the
22 initial impact point which was located by latitude and
23 longitude, so the accuracy of that would be -- would that be
24 fairly accurate?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes. I would expect that to be very
2 accurate.

3 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Do you have the color?

4 THE WITNESS: Yes.

5 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Good.

6 Let's start with 2217 coordinated in universal
7 time, Zulu. All times will be in Zulu. To go from Zulu to
8 local time, Eastern Daylight Time, subtract four hours.

9 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

10 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Let's start with the 2217,
11 the point 5 degree elevation scan.

12 THE WITNESS: Maybe I should explain the format of
13 these products just for a little bit.

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: Fine.

15 THE WITNESS: The PUP is designed to be a general
16 purpose user workstation and it has quite a variety of
17 display capabilities. And one type of capability is to take
18 the overall umbrella display of a product and magnify around
19 a particular point and to get a better look at the shape or
20 morphology of the storms in that particular area. And also
21 there's a capability for what you see here, what's called a
22 four panel display. So you can independently look at four
23 different products in these four panels.

24 Now, for this purpose of this exhibit, we've taken

1 the first four elevation angles which are part of the
2 standard scanning sequence of the 88D and magnified around
3 the Charlotte area for each of those four elevation angles,
4 so you can look at successive heights on one page.

5 MR. SALOTTOLO: Talking about heights, the point 5
6 degree elevation angle would be approximately how high? The
7 center of the beam would be how high?

8 THE WITNESS: The center of the beam in the
9 Charlotte area would be about -- between 7,000 and 8,000
10 feet. It's not really productive to try to be more precise
11 than that, due to the beam width and propagation effects and
12 so forth, but somewhere around 7,000 or 8,000 feet.

13 MR. SALOTTOLO: And the 1.5 degrees, do you have
14 that?

15 THE WITNESS: Yes. The beam width at this
16 distance is about 8,000 feet, so you can go up the 1.5
17 degree center. It would be approximately 15,000 or 16,000.
18 And the 2.4 degree would be another 8,000, so it would be up
19 around 22,000 or 23,000 and the 3.4 degree would be
20 approximately 30,000, the center of the beam.

21 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. 2217 base reflectivity
22 looking at the top left corner, I wonder if you could just
23 kind of explain what that is showing?

24 THE WITNESS: All right. This is a very -- it's

1 the same kind of data. It's reflectivity data, as the
2 community is used to, from the conventional radars. It has
3 the advantages of the greater sensitivity and the better
4 resolution of the beam, so that you can see finer detail in
5 the structure of the echoes and you can see dBZ values below
6 what you normally would think of as the level 1 or VIP-1
7 display, which is around 18 dBZ normally at a conventional
8 site. But other than that, it's still reflectivity.

9 So, what we're seeing at the point 5 degree
10 elevation angle picture is an echo of level 1 probably only,
11 located a little bit to the southeast of the terminal, and
12 some slightly stronger echoes to the north about 10 miles
13 and to the south about 20 miles going up to about 35 --
14 possibly in the southern one, 40 dBZ, so up to the VIP-2 or
15 VIP-3 range.

16 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now each range ring is 10 nautical
17 miles and each tick is one nautical mile. Is that correct?

18 THE WITNESS: On the overlay. Yes.

19 MR. SALOTTOLO: And true north is to the top?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes.

21 MR. SALOTTOLO: Anything of significance in the
22 higher elevation scans on this?

23 THE WITNESS: Yes, I think so in discussing the
24 evolution of this storm. When you look at the 1.5 degree

1 panel, you can see that at that elevation angle just to the
2 southwest or south-southwest of the terminal icon, is the
3 beginning of a very light echo return. This is typical with
4 the general thunderstorm or rainshower formation being noted
5 first in the mid levels. So I would say that this and also
6 the 2.4 degree panel indicates that we're actually beginning
7 the formation of a new cell in that location, rather than
8 the movement of the old cell up to that location.

9 MR. SALOTTOLO: How about the other two elevation
10 angles? Any thing of significance?

11 THE WITNESS: Not particularly, no.

12 MR. SALOTTOLO: Page 2, we have --

13 THE WITNESS: This, again, uses the four panel
14 capability. In this case, rather than looking at four
15 elevation angles of the same product, is to look at four
16 different products for the same magnified area.

17 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay.

18 THE WITNESS: In the upper left or quadrant one,
19 panel one, the title of this stands for composite
20 reflectivity. And if you take a particular geographic point
21 on the display, this is the maximum reflectivity that was
22 observed at any elevation angle above that point.

23 So, it's a way in one picture to see the maximum
24 reflectivity at any elevation angle for that particular

1 location. And often this will give you an early indication
2 if you're monitoring this product that mid level echoes have
3 started to form in an area that you're not seeing yet in
4 terms of rainfall on the ground.

5 MR. SALOTTOLO: So what's it telling us in
6 relation to the Charlotte Airport?

7 THE WITNESS: Well, it's consistent with the
8 individual reflectivity panels shown on page 1. You can see
9 that the two parts or pieces of small echo on the 1.5 degree
10 and the 2.4 degree show up on the composite reflectivity.

11 And one thing I would like to caution you on the
12 interpretation of the composite reflectivity versus the base
13 reflectivity. The PUP allows the color scales to be
14 individually selected for different products at the PUP, and
15 you'll note that on the base reflectivity product -- that's
16 the 50 dBZ -- that's colored. That's the first red.

17 Unfortunately, the 50 dBZ color on the composite
18 reflectivity is yellow. So when you're comparing the two
19 products back and forth, you have to refer to the individual
20 color scales and the dBZ value that they represent for a
21 good comparison.

22 MR. SALOTTOLO: The top right panel base velocity,
23 is that what this is?

24 THE WITNESS: Yes. That's what that stands for.

1 It's base velocity. And the term base, when I say base
2 reflectivity or base velocity, this refers to a reflectivity
3 or a velocity display generated from what's called the base
4 data, the polar data received and processed by the radar.
5 The only difference from the four resolution is that it's
6 being quantized into 16 display categories.

7 And this particular display really doesn't show
8 anything of meteorological significance. Once, again, it's
9 at the point 5 degree, so you don't see any of the early
10 formation of the cell near the airport.

11 And the gray areas for the area near the town of
12 Charlotte there just indicate very light radial velocity.
13 That means there's very little motion toward or away from
14 the radar. And in an area that's this broad, if there were
15 significant motions in other directions, you should be able
16 to see some of that.

17 So, I would say very little wind associated with
18 that older echo at this time.

19 MR. SALOTTOLO: But we're looking at about 8,000
20 feet up?

21 THE WITNESS: Right.

22 MR. SALOTTOLO: The lower left panel?

23 THE WITNESS: This stands for vertically
24 integrated liquid. This is a product that displays the

1 estimates of the total mass of liquid in a column over a
2 given unit area on the surface. The concept of vertically
3 integrated liquid content was initially presented to the
4 community by Robert Clark and Doug Green in a paper while
5 they were both at Texas A&M University back in 1971.

6 And essentially, this is a way to try to get at a
7 radar parameter that will let you estimate the updraft
8 strength in a given thunderstorm, the theory being that the
9 more liquid water supported in that storm, then the stronger
10 the updrafts in that storm. And this has proven to be a
11 very robust tool for forecasters using the 88D and earlier
12 versions of computer assisted radar analysis in identifying
13 those storms that are more likely to have severe weather
14 size hail and severe weather strength of winds than other
15 thunderstorms that might be on the scope at the same time.

16 In this case, all the numbers here are very low.
17 For this time of year, a warm environment, the typical
18 guidance for a threshold VIL that you would worry about for
19 potential severe weather would be at least 50. So we're
20 only talking about down in the noise level.

21 MR. SALOTTOLO: And in the area of Charlotte,
22 nothing remarkable showing at this time?

23 THE WITNESS: Nothing that would be significant as
24 far as severe weather size hail and winds would be

1 concerned.

2 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. The lower right panel, the
3 echo tops?

4 THE WITNESS: This, again, is just a straight
5 representation of the geometry of the observed data. Just
6 take the mid point of the highest elevation angle where you
7 see a return and you calculate the height at that point
8 above the surface and display that as an estimate of the
9 echo top. The only thing to be further aware of there that
10 we use a threshold of 18 dBZ in determining what's echo and
11 what isn't for this purpose.

12 MR. SALOTTOLO: So the top south of the runway
13 icon, look like there about 20,000 feet or so?

14 THE WITNESS: Right.

15 MR. SALOTTOLO: On page 3, all four panels, we
16 have relative velocity map.

17 THE WITNESS: Right.

18 MR. SALOTTOLO: Can you summarize what that's
19 telling you?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes. Once again, this is looking at
21 one kind of product at each of the four basic elevation
22 angles. Relative velocity map refers to a product that's
23 derived from the base velocity product or information, but
24 the motion of individual echoes has been removed from that

1 overall base velocity field.

2 The attempt here is to get the motion internal to
3 a given thunderstorm. So the attempt normally here is to be
4 able to see signatures such as circulation patterns within a
5 thunderstorm or divergence at the top of a storm, this kind
6 of thing that might be masked if you had a fast moving storm
7 in the base velocity field.

8 In this particular case, I don't see anything of
9 particular significance at this time on the cells around
10 Charlotte.

11 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Page 4 is 22:23Z, base
12 reflectivity.

13 THE WITNESS: Right. You'll notice that this is
14 six minutes later than the time of the previous set of
15 products. I should probably explain that a little bit.

16 When we're observing significant precipitation,
17 there are two scanning strategies or sets of elevation
18 angles that the forecaster can use for the 88D. And in this
19 case, he's using -- and this is designated in the overall
20 ancillary data as to which VCP number. In this case it's
21 21. That's means that we're obtaining information from a
22 total of nine separate elevation angles. And the time for
23 this particular scan strategy is six minutes.

24 And by convention, we've assigned the beginning of

1 that volume scan time as a date time stamp for all the
2 products associated with that volume scan. So, that's
3 accurate for the 0.5 degree product but the higher elevation
4 angles where actually the data were taken somewhat further
5 along in that six minutes.

6 MR. SALOTTOLO: Mr. Saffle, could you give us kind
7 of an estimate of where point 5 and 1.5, how much further
8 along the six minutes period are we?

9 THE WITNESS: Yes. The system is designed to
10 rotate very slowly at the 0.5 and the 1.5 angles in order to
11 get the maximum signal-to-noise ratio for accurate velocity
12 estimates. And in fact, we rotate at 1 rpm for the velocity
13 information at those angles and we take a separate antenna
14 sweep to get the reflectivity information at those two
15 angles.

16 So, for each of those angles the data collection
17 time is about one minute and 10 seconds. And as you go up
18 in the elevation, the antenna typically spins faster. The
19 average throughout the volume scan is about 3 rpm.

20 MR. SALOTTOLO: So the point 5 is 2223; the 1.5
21 would be a minute and 20 seconds later?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes.

23 MR. SALOTTOLO: And then the 2.4 would be a minute
24 and 20 seconds after that?

1 THE WITNESS: That's right. And after that, they
2 would be approximately 20 seconds apart.

3 MR. SALOTTOLO: Could you just summarize what the
4 base reflectivity you're showing in those four panels at
5 that time -- at this time?

6 THE WITNESS: Right. On panel 1 you can see that
7 the echo to the south-southwest of the airport icon now has
8 somewhere between 5 and 15 dBZ appearing at the 0.5 degree
9 angle. Once again, the center of this beam is about 7,000
10 or 8,000 feet, so the bottom is about 3,000 feet. So for
11 this very light reflectivity, the precipitation probably
12 isn't reaching the ground yet in a detectable manner, but it
13 does show evidence that the thunderstorm or shower is
14 growing. At this point I would say it's still a shower.

15 The second panel, you can see that the mid level
16 reflectivity is difficult on this kind of display to
17 distinguish the shade of green, but it's somewhere around 25
18 or 30 dBZ, which would be a high VIP-1 or perhaps just
19 getting into VIP-2 at that mid level, and similar on the 2.4
20 degree scan.

21 And one of the other features here. You can see
22 that at the 2.4 and the 3.4 elevation angles the original
23 echo that goes over the symbol for Charlotte itself doesn't
24 appear any more. This is further indication that that was a

1 dying cell and the cell of interest is really a new cell
2 that's growing. You see a little bit of that new cell now
3 appearing at the 3.4 degree. This probably wouldn't have
4 shown up yet as part of the echo tops calculation because
5 the strength is below 18 dBZ, but you can see that it is
6 beginning to grow up to that height.

7 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Page 5?

8 THE WITNESS: Once again, the composite
9 reflectivity essentially is a summary of the information
10 from the individual reflectivity charts. I don't think it
11 adds anything. The base velocity is still not enough
12 organization, I would say, of the cell, to say much of
13 anything about it yet. There's not anything that the
14 forecaster would pay particular attention to at this point
15 in terms of looking for circulation patterns or anything
16 like that.

17 The VIL is still low and the echo top is
18 indicating somewhere around 20,000 or 25,000 feet. It's
19 hard to tell the shade there.

20 In the actual operation use of the PUP, the
21 forecaster has the ability to click on one of the categories
22 and cause that category to blink and so forth so that he can
23 -- in actual operations he has a lot more utility with these
24 data than we do.

1 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Page 6, the relative
2 velocity data.

3 THE WITNESS: Right. And this is once again at
4 the point 5 degree. We're still not seeing that much of the
5 new echo, but we are starting to see some significant
6 velocity signatures at the 1.5 and 2.4.

7 This where the color is very, very beneficial when
8 you're interpreting these data. You can see that both at
9 the 1.5 and to a greater extent at the 2.4 in the echo
10 that's near the airport icon, there's an area of orange to
11 the north and green to the south toward the Columbia radar.
12 This indicates that from the center, taking the center of
13 the cell as a reference point, the motion, the precipitation
14 is away from that point in both radial directions.

15 This is a signature for divergence at the upper
16 levels of this storm, which is common. This is what you get
17 with any growing rain shower or thunderstorm, but it's just
18 confirmation that this storm is still in the growth phase.

19 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Page 7, 2229, the base
20 reflectivity.

21 THE WITNESS: All right. Once again, this is six
22 minutes later. This is the start of the next volume scan.
23 In this case the 0.5 degree now has reflectivity up to about
24 40 dBZ which would be approximately the threshold of VIP-3,

1 south-southeast, I would say, of the center of the airport.

2 At the mid levels, the reflectivity is increased
3 to 50 dBZ, which is approximately the threshold of VIP-5.
4 And once again, we're seeing continual growth of the overall
5 strength of the echo at the higher elevation angles.

6 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, the top right panel, 1.5
7 degrees, you had indicated VIP-5, approximately VIP-5. And
8 it looks like it's located just southeast of the initial
9 impact point. Is that a significant feature now or is that
10 something that --

11 THE WITNESS: It shows that this is a -- once
12 again it's a growing -- at this point I think you would
13 start suspecting that it was a thunderstorm, not just a rain
14 shower because of the strength of the echo return. Can't
15 say that absolutely, but it would be considered likely.
16 Probably going to experience heavy rain on the ground at
17 some time out of this storm.

18 I would say that at this point, looking at the
19 point 5 degree, that there's quite possibly light to
20 moderate rain starting to appear on the ground.

21 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, you said it indicates -- the
22 1.5 degree base reflectivity indicates the possibility of
23 heavy rain beginning on the ground at some time?

24 THE WITNESS: Yes. You would anticipate that

1 heavy rain would reach the ground fairly soon after this.

2 MR. SALOTTOLO: But there's no way to put a number
3 to that? In other words, 5 minutes, 2 minutes, 3 minutes?

4 THE WITNESS: No, not really.

5 MR. SALOTTOLO: Based on what you see?

6 THE WITNESS: Within a few minutes.

7 MR. SALOTTOLO: In a few minutes.

8 THE WITNESS: We're not talking about 15 or 20
9 minutes. We're talking probably 5 to 10.

10 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Page 8.

11 THE WITNESS: Once again, there's little
12 additional information really over what we've had from these
13 particular products. The VIL is still only around 10 and
14 the echo top is -- looks like it's still only in the 25,000
15 or 30,000, somewhere between 25,000 and 30,000.

16 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, the base velocity, was that
17 anything significant in that page.

18 THE WITNESS: No.

19 MR. SALOTTOLO: Page 9.

20 THE WITNESS: At the lowest elevation angle, we're
21 tending to see outflow or motion away from the -- don't want
22 to classify it as thunderstorm. Outflow, a poor choice of
23 words. But flow away from the radar at the lowest elevation
24 angle. It's probably just the general ambient flow.

1 The mid levels still low -- and upper level --
2 still show significant divergence signature, or a clear
3 divergence signature. And now you can even see a divergence
4 signature at the 3.4 degree, indicating this is still a
5 growing storm.

6 MR. SALOTTOLO: Is there anything unusual in that
7 signature? I think you said it was typical of a developing
8 thunderstorm?

9 THE WITNESS: No. There's nothing unusual here.

10 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Page 10, which is 2235.

11 THE WITNESS: Yes. At this point, at the 0.5
12 degree we're now observing 50 dBZ or approximately VIP-5 at
13 that lowest elevation angle. I would say it's highly likely
14 that we have at least significant if not heavy rain at the
15 ground at this point. And you can see the growth of the
16 area of the 50 dBZ at the 1.5 degree. That area has
17 expanded. This is a -- I'm not sure too much more what we
18 can say. The storm has still been growing to this point.

19 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, is there any significance to
20 this or is this an atypical type of --

21 THE WITNESS: No. The thing that you might note
22 is that the strongest gradient of the storm is toward the
23 north-northwest part of the storm and you can see that that
24 part of the storm now is -- I would say west. It's off the

1 northwest edge of the runway.

2 MR. SALOTTOLO: Where in relation to the initial
3 impact point would that be?

4 THE WITNESS: Well, of course, there's a
5 difference in timing now of several minutes, but my overlay
6 shows the initial impact point being in the center of the 50
7 dBZ echo area on the 0.5 degree panel.

8 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, the base reflectivity
9 presentation, should this -- if someone was sitting in front
10 of the Doppler radar display and he saw this, would this
11 raise an alarm or anything or what would normally be
12 expected?

13 THE WITNESS: No. Once again, you'll not be
14 looking at just the base reflectivity. You'd be looking at
15 the VIL and the velocity signatures or looking to see if
16 there were velocity signatures and you're be aware of the
17 overall environment. And in this case it would be
18 interpreted as a routine Summer thunderstorm.

19 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay.

20 THE WITNESS: And probably, unless it persisted
21 for longer than it has here, you wouldn't even be concerned
22 about flash flood warning, even though this is heavy rain.
23 You would want to have some indication it was going to
24 persist longer before you'd be starting to be concerned

1 about flooding.

2 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Let's look on page 11, the
3 other products at 2235.

4 THE WITNESS: It's hard to get anything that would
5 be significant to a forecaster. Once again he's monitoring
6 the VIL and he sees it's still only up to about 20, so he's
7 not going to have any concern that this storm might have
8 severe weather size hail or winds with it. Echo top is till
9 showing about 30,000 feet.

10 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, you mentioned severe weather.
11 That's defined as wind gusts greater than 50 knots and hail
12 of three-quarter inch or greater?

13 THE WITNESS: That's correct. Or tornadoes.

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: Or tornadoes.

15 Now, the relative velocity data, page 12.

16 THE WITNESS: Yes. There's some significance here
17 in judging the evolution of the storm, where it is in its
18 normal growth and decay cycle. The lower -- the 0.5 degree
19 to me indicates the possibility of some outflow boundary
20 being detected, even though this is pretty high. The bottom
21 of the beam is about 3,000 feet. In the northwest part of
22 the echo you can see the indication of a little motion, a
23 little bit of convergence in that area toward the radar at
24 the northern part and away at the southern.

1 It's not anything that is going to raise any kind
2 of alarms to a forecaster, but it's hard to interpret
3 exactly what it means. But it's a -- it may just be at this
4 time we're seeing the actual inflow area of the storm.
5 We're seeing the upper part of that with the bottom of the
6 beam.

7 I think a more significant area on this set of
8 charts is looking at the 3.4 degree. Remember at the
9 previous time, 2229, we were seeing a divergence signature
10 at the top of the storm at the 3.4 degree and now we're not.
11 This is to me an indication that the storm has started into
12 its decay cycle. It's no longer growing.

13 There's still a strong storm and still got a
14 divergent signature at the 1.5 and 2.5 areas, but I would
15 say that the forecaster would normally be looking to see
16 whether this storm didn't continue to decay over the next
17 volume scan or so.

18 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, what are the implications of
19 this decay on the ground as far as weather on the ground?

20 THE WITNESS: This would be the beginning of the
21 rain-out phase of the storm, the heavy rain period. And as
22 is typical with a decent thunderstorm, decent size
23 thunderstorm, there would be often associated this down
24 drafts.

1 The possibility of microburst has been mentioned
2 many times in this testimony. There's nothing that we can
3 see with this data that would either confirm or invalidate
4 the idea of a microburst. It certainly would be possible
5 but we just don't have the evidence with this data to say
6 yes or no.

7 MR. SALOTTOLO: And when you say this data, it's
8 the data contained in this exhibit?

9 THE WITNESS: Yes.

10 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Page 13, 2241.

11 THE WITNESS: Just looking at the four panels as a
12 group, you can see that the storm has indeed begun to lose
13 not the maximum intensity but the area of 50 dBZ, a smaller
14 -- and in general, the reflectivities are the higher
15 elevations are significantly lower than they were in the
16 pervious volume scan. Simply confirming the earlier
17 indications that the storm was beginning its decay phase and
18 is now well into that decay phase.

19 MR. SALOTTOLO: Looking at the point 5 degree
20 elevation angle, the max reflectivity is just north at 55
21 dBZ. Would you agree with that?

22 THE WITNESS: It's hard to say. I can't really
23 tell. I can't really tell the shading here, but it's around
24 -- it's in the red. I can't tell whether it's 50 or 55 on

1 this particular --

2 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. You haven't had a chance to
3 review the data on the -- the level 4 data on the on the PUP
4 -- on a PUP?

5 THE WITNESS: No. No, I didn't.

6 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, you had indicated the high
7 reflectivities have decreased in the higher elevation angles
8 or higher altitudes?

9 THE WITNESS: Yes.

10 MR. SALOTTOLO: Is this indicative of a descending
11 reflectivity core, would you say, or how would you
12 characterize that?

13 THE WITNESS: Potentially or possibly, yes.

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: And with the descending core would
15 you expect or could you expect some type of outflow on the
16 ground?

17 THE WITNESS: Definitely. I think the kinds of
18 rainfall rates associated with this storm, you would expect
19 some. It would be hard to quantify or estimate from the
20 radar data what the strength of the outflow would be, but
21 you would expect an outflow boundary or a gust front or
22 whatever out of this thunderstorm on the surface.

23 MR. SALOTTOLO: And depending on the size of this
24 outflow, it could be classified as a microburst, a down

1 burst, a gust front?

2 THE WITNESS: Right. We're really getting into
3 scale and degree here.

4 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. But there's no way to
5 quantify the speed of the outflow as far as --

6 THE WITNESS: Well, not from this data. And we
7 don't have an operational algorithm in the 88D program that
8 attempts to quantify this. I know that research is ongoing
9 to try to come up with quantitative forecasts of this, but I
10 think that to some extent the identification of yes or no
11 with appropriate radar data is getting mature. The strength
12 of that is probably less mature.

13 MR. SALOTTOLO: Let's look at page 14.

14 THE WITNESS: Once again, I don't really see
15 anything that a forecaster would pay much attention to on
16 here, other than to continue to corroborate that the VIL is
17 still not threatening in its magnitude.

18 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, the base velocity, nothing
19 significant that you can see in that?

20 THE WITNESS: No.

21 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, the radar is located about 77
22 miles away.

23 THE WITNESS: Right.

24 MR. SALOTTOLO: If the radar had been say within

1 20 miles could there have been some sort of divergent
2 signature picked up on the data?

3 THE WITNESS: Well, we have observed -- I don't
4 know what we would have seen with this particular storm.
5 But we have observed quite often with operational experience
6 since we've had the 88D's the actual outflow boundaries
7 associated with the down drafts off thunderstorms. And yes,
8 I think it would be quite possible if we were 20 miles away
9 that you could see that from this storm. You could have
10 seen the outflow boundary.

11 MR. SALOTTOLO: But at 77 miles it's -- the beam
12 is --

13 THE WITNESS: No. You're too high.

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: -- 8,000 feet.

15 THE WITNESS: You're much too high.

16 MR. SALOTTOLO: At 77 miles, is there any way to
17 calculate a vertical velocity close to the ground?

18 THE WITNESS: Not really. The indication there is
19 that at range we can identify to a large degree of
20 confidence whether or not it's a thunderstorm and the
21 relative strength of that thunderstorm. And at that point,
22 then, you infer the possibility of significant down drafts
23 and maybe even a microburst just due to the normal nature of
24 thunderstorms and all the thunderstorm theory that supports

1 the possibility of these kinds of wind phenomena. You can't
2 actually measure that phenomena at that surface level and we
3 don't attempt to quantify a forecast of what that would be.

4 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. So it doesn't matter if we
5 were 10 miles away or 20 miles away. Still there's no way
6 to come up with a --

7 THE WITNESS: We don't attempt to quantify from
8 the data. However, when you're close, you can actually see
9 the outflow with both the reflectivity and the velocity data
10 because the beam is low enough to actually see it.

11 MR. SALOTTOLO: But you can't see the vertical
12 velocity.

13 THE WITNESS: We don't have a product for vertical
14 velocity.

15 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, 2241, what are the tops?

16 THE WITNESS: Looks like they're still about
17 30,000 feet, if I'm interpreting this color shade correctly.

18 MR. SALOTTOLO: And it looks like that top, the
19 30,000 top is just east of the initial impact point?

20 THE WITNESS: Yes.

21 MR. SALOTTOLO: Page 15. Anything of note?

22 THE WITNESS: This is just to further corroborate
23 the decaying phase of the storm. Now you don't see a
24 divergent signature at any level. I don't think there's

1 anything else of significance on that page.

2 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, subsequent to the accident,
3 2247, page 16. Just briefly, what we're seeing.

4 THE WITNESS: Once again the cell is continuing to
5 decrease in intensity in the area of the stronger intensity.
6 I don't think there's much else. You can see there has been
7 some movement through this period of time and the low level
8 and mid level core of the storm is now north-northwest of
9 the runway.

10 Other than that, there's nothing of significance
11 there.

12 MR. SALOTTOLO: And on page 17? Anything?

13 THE WITNESS: The VIL has dropped back down to the
14 10 level. The echo tops are now perhaps 25,000. They've
15 dropped down a category.

16 Once again, continuing the decay of this
17 particular cell, the evidence of that decay.

18 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. And page 18?

19 THE WITNESS: Nothing other than -- the one thing
20 you can see is the motion of the storm that was about 20
21 miles north of the airport. The edge of it is getting
22 somewhat close to the outer edge of the storm that was over
23 the airport. But that's the only thing. You would start
24 perhaps anticipating some kind of combining of those storms

1 in some manner.

2 MR. SALOTTOLO: I wonder if you -- you've
3 testified that data was showing divergence aloft at higher
4 levels at 25,000 feet or so --

5 THE WITNESS: Yes.

6 MR. SALOTTOLO: -- and then convergence lower at
7 8,000-9,000 feet? Just kind of a -- does the divergence --
8 why is that typical, divergence removing the air from the
9 top so you sustain an updraft?

10 THE WITNESS: Right. At the lower level you've
11 got convergence of air streams and the air has to go
12 somewhere. You have to have a trigger for a thunderstorm
13 and this might be to start to vertical motion. It may be a
14 hill or something or a graphic. It may be surface heating
15 due to the sun, maybe a front coming in providing a surface
16 for the lower level flow to start rising on.

17 But the bottom line is you have convergence in the
18 lower level. This air rises and when it reaches the top of
19 the conditions, atmospheric conditions in terms of buoyancy
20 and so forth, it spreads out. And that spreading out is
21 called divergence and that's the signature that we could see
22 here. And the strong that is, the higher that is, and the
23 presence of it indicates still a thunderstorm in the growth
24 phase.

1 MR. SALOTTOLO: In the data, did you see any
2 microburst precursors or can you say?

3 THE WITNESS: Once again, we don't really have
4 microburst precursor products or data that's specifically
5 oriented to that in the WSR-88D. The WSR-88D is designed as
6 a surveillance radar. That's what the "S" stands for,
7 Weather Surveillance Radar. And it covers a continual
8 scanning pattern nominally to a radius of 230 kilometers or
9 125 nautical miles.

10 And the scanning strategy is it takes at least
11 five minutes or six minutes depending on the volume coverage
12 pattern. And it's designed to give sort of equal attention
13 to all area within that umbrella because the Weather Service
14 Forecast Office that's using this radar has a county warning
15 area of responsibility that extends potentially throughout
16 most of this umbrella and both the frequency of the
17 observation of data at a particular point and the height of
18 the beam after a certain range dictate that we don't
19 necessarily see the low level indications of a microburst,
20 per se.

21 As far as precursors, I think that once again the
22 identification of a thunderstorm or a likely thunderstorm,
23 the strength of that thunderstorm and the morphology, the
24 height and considerations of the environment that that

1 thunderstorm is within, these are the kinds of things that
2 would be pertinent.

3 However, a Weather Service forecaster is concerned
4 not with predicting microbursts but with predicting severe
5 weather strength; winds, severe weather size hail,
6 tornadoes. The mission is oriented toward -- if they spot,
7 they'll put out low level wind warnings if they see a strong
8 gust front or infer a strong gust front, but the overall use
9 of the WSR-88D is not oriented toward microburst detection,
10 per se.

11 That's why -- I'm not an expert in the Terminal
12 Doppler Weather Radar Program, but that's why the FAA has
13 established that program for the major airports is to get a
14 radar similar to that WSR-88D that will concentrate a
15 scanning strategy and scientific algorithms on the
16 microburst and low level windshear mission areas.

17 MR. SALOTTOLO: On your review of the data, did
18 you see anything that would indicate severe weather
19 potential?

20 THE WITNESS: No. Not in the sense of official
21 severe weather criteria.

22 MR. SALOTTOLO: Well, how about unofficial?

23 [Laughter.]

24 THE WITNESS: Severe is in the eye of the

1 beholder. It's a decent thunderstorm, Summer thunderstorm,
2 with heavy rain.

3 MR. SALOTTOLO: Is there anything unusual about
4 the fact that the maximum intensity was a VIP-5, level 5 or
5 6, and the tops were only 30,000 feet or the radar tops were
6 only 30,000 feet?

7 THE WITNESS: I don't think there's anything of
8 particular significance. It indicates there's a lot of low
9 level moisture in this system and there's a lot of
10 ammunition, so to speak, to -- as soon as you lifted that
11 air containing that moisture to any significant height, it
12 was going to precipitate out. It's more a measure of the
13 warm moist condition at the lower levels than anything else

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: How many times would you see a
15 level 5 or level 6 thunderstorm in let's say the southeast
16 during the Summer?

17 THE WITNESS: Well, I think that's probably a
18 little beyond my specific area of expertise and that kind of
19 climatology. I would guess that this is not atypical at
20 all.

21 MR. SALOTTOLO: I have two other questions here.
22 The major or the primary use of the WSR-88D is public? Is
23 that fair to say?

24 THE WITNESS: Yes. To support public weather

1 forecasts and warnings.

2 MR. SALOTTOLO: And one further thing. I'm going
3 to ask the question again because I think it's importance as
4 far as the accuracy.

5 THE WITNESS: Okay.

6 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, the template we used which
7 was derived from the WSR-88D at Columbia, the navigation is
8 accurate to plus or minus 1.5 nautical miles?

9 THE WITNESS: The radar data itself is accurate.
10 The radar antenna pointing system is accurate to a tenth of
11 a degree, plus or minus a tenth of a degree.

12 MR. SALOTTOLO: Which was about 1,000 feet?

13 THE WITNESS: Yes.

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: Plus or minus 1,000 feet.

15 THE WITNESS: Yes.

16 MR. SALOTTOLO: But the actual navigation or the
17 map you put on there is accurate plus or minus 1.5 nautical
18 miles.

19 THE WITNESS: Approximately. Yes.

20 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay.

21 MR. SALOTTOLO: Thank you, Mr. Saffle. I have no
22 further questions at this time.

23 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Thank you, Mr.
24 Salottolo.

1 Federal Aviation Administration, any questions?

2 MR. DONNER: We have no questions, sir. Thank you.

3 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

4 National Air Traffic Controllers Association?

5 MR. PARHAM: Yes. Mr. Saffle, I have a couple of
6 questions. Are you familiar with the circumstances involved
7 in the flight of USAir 1016 and the investigation that's
8 going on?

9 THE WITNESS: In general.

10 MR. PARHAM: In your opinion, if the Charlotte Air
11 Traffic Control facility had had the Doppler Weather Radar,
12 could it have provided additional information to the flight
13 crew and to the facility to help prevented this accident?

14 THE WITNESS: Are you referring to the WSR-88D
15 type of Doppler or to the TDWR?

16 MR. PARHAM: The Doppler weather radar that is
17 being installed at certain Air Traffic facilities around the
18 country?

19 THE WITNESS: That's the Terminal Doppler Weather
20 Radar. I think you should probably hold that question for
21 the experts that will testify after me in that area. I'm
22 not -- I have some peripheral association with FAA
23 development efforts in this area but I don't consider myself
24 an expert in the TDWR.

1 MR. PARHAM: Well, more generally, I estimated it
2 took probably 45-50 minutes to explain this development of
3 the storm on the Doppler. How difficult is it, just general
4 Doppler weather radar, for a layman to interpret that
5 information?

6 THE WITNESS: I think that it's not easy. As was
7 testified to earlier, the National Weather Service and the
8 DOD conduct a four week training course at Norman in
9 interpretation and operation of the WSR-88D. It's not
10 trivial to learn how to interpret the velocity data and
11 reflectivity data in terms of the morphology of the storm
12 and connecting these data to thunderstorm theory.

13 MR. PARHAM: Does the equipment allow for realtime
14 data display to be immediately retrievable?

15 THE WITNESS: It's very nearly realtime. The
16 first elevation angle, the 0.5 elevation angle base
17 products, the reflectivity, the velocity, that data is
18 coming down in real time from the radar antenna into the
19 radar products generator and as soon as -- I would say that
20 within a very few second after the complete scan has been
21 accomplished that product is ready for display.

22 MR. PARHAM: So there's not really a processing
23 delay in it?

24 THE WITNESS: No. The volumetric products, such

1 as VIL and echo tops and composite reflectivity, they
2 obviously have to wait until the entire volume scan has been
3 acquired. But the base products are available very shortly
4 after that particular elevation scan has been acquired.

5 MR. PARHAM: All right.

6 I have no further questions, Mr. Chairman.

7 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Thank you, Mr.
8 Parham.

9 Honeywell?

10 MR. THOMAS: No questions. Thank you.

11 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

12 Airline Pilots Association?

13 MR. TULLY: Thank you. Just a few.

14 Mr. Saffle, just to clarify a few things on this WSR-88D
15 radar, please.

16 You say this is a digital radar; is that correct?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes.

18 MR. TULLY: And it works basically in an automatic
19 kind of mode? I mean, it doesn't require any human operator
20 once the thing is going?

21 THE WITNESS: The scanning strategy, the operation
22 of the antenna, driving it through the scanning strategy is
23 all under program control. The forecaster has some
24 capability dynamically to change parameters. He can choose

1 a different scanning strategy. There's some feature
2 concerning the pulse repetition frequency that he can
3 change.

4 He can modify the area to attempt to do clutter
5 mitigation, ground clutter mitigation. There's not a whole
6 lot of things, but there are some things he can do
7 dynamically. But all they do is change program parameters.
8 Once -- he changes those parameters and then the programs
9 actually control the antenna.

10 MR. TULLY: And this information is continually
11 recorded on an optical disk?

12 THE WITNESS: The products generated at the radar
13 products generator, when a system is commissioned, which
14 hasn't happened yet a Columbia, a standard set of those
15 products will be archived on optical disc and kept at
16 National Climatic Data Center. The PUP, the principal user
17 processor, the separate workstation for display of products,
18 has its own archival capability and this is up to the
19 judgment of the forecasters as to when they want to archive
20 products and when they don't.

21 MR. TULLY: Does the radar have any type of alarm
22 feature to alert, say someone that might have a monitoring
23 function, to when storms might be reaching certain
24 thresholds?

1 THE WITNESS: Yes.

2 MR. TULLY: Can you explain that alarm feature?

3 THE WITNESS: Part of the system at the principal
4 user processor allows the forecaster to set two different
5 alert areas, and within each alert area, can actually have
6 contiguous or disjoint sectors of the umbrella to be alerted
7 -- to be monitored. And there's a number of different
8 products that he can set. He can choose which threshold to
9 be alerted for.

10 MR. TULLY: We've seen several products from the
11 WSR-88D here, the base reflectivity -- I think a vertical
12 integration of the liquid water content composite radar
13 picture, et cetera.

14 THE WITNESS: Yes.

15 MR. TULLY: How many products is this system
16 capable of generating?

17 THE WITNESS: Too many, according to some people,
18 but in reality I don't remember the exact number. It's
19 something like -- I think the product identification numbers
20 go into the 80's, but this includes variations of given
21 aerial resolution and so forth. For instance, the
22 reflectivity, base reflectivity, has about six different
23 versions depending on the horizontal range, depending on
24 whether you're one kilometer display resolution or 2. This

1 kind of thing.

2 In terms of different kinds of data reflectivity,
3 velocity, storm relative velocity, VIL and so forth, there's
4 probably -- I don't know, 40 some odd, probably, 40 to 50.

5 MR. TULLY: And how many NEXRAD radars are in
6 operation right now? You said that number. I just didn't
7 write it down.

8 THE WITNESS: Yes. It's in the upper 90's and may
9 be approaching 100 now. We're installing about four per
10 month.

11 MR. TULLY: Okay. The reason I asked that
12 question -- if you might permit me, Mr. Chairman.

13 I was reading Flying magazine and there was an
14 advertisement in Flying magazine, a company out of
15 -- I believe it was Saddle Brook, New Jersey was advertising
16 that me, the private individual, with this company's
17 product, could have access to something like information
18 from several dozen NEXRAD sites and something like 17
19 various products.

20 THE WITNESS: Absolutely.

21 MR. TULLY: Okay. Well, I called this company up
22 and I said what's it going to take to get this data? And
23 they said, well, you need to spend about \$100 for a modem
24 and about \$59 for the software and then we'll give you an

1 800 number. And for a very reasonable air time fee, you can
2 get this information right into your home computer.

3 So the reason I was asking those questions, I just
4 wanted to make sure I wasn't going to be bamboozled when I
5 subscribed to this service.

6 THE WITNESS: I could explain a little of what's
7 behind that, if you wish.

8 MR. TULLY: Absolutely.

9 THE WITNESS: The government has chosen to -- for
10 the distribution of NEXRAD products to other than the
11 principal government users, DOD, National Weather Service
12 and so forth -- to have that provided by the private sector.
13 And this is done through a device called the NEXRAD
14 Information Dissemination Service. We've dedicated four
15 communications ports on each RPG and we've allotted
16 contracts to four commercial vendors.

17 And each one will connect to each WSR-88D at least
18 in the CONUS, Continental United States, Coterminus United
19 States, and they're interested also in the overseas sites.
20 And these vendors in turn sell these products data to
21 wherever they can find customers.

22 It sounds like you're in touch with a reseller
23 from one of the NIDS vendors.

24 MR. TULLY: The base reflectivity data looks very

1 similar to me as a pilot, in its color presentation, to what
2 I might see on my radar in the airplane. I mean, it has a
3 color code to indicate various intensities, while the other
4 products seem to be fairly complicated.

5 I have a degree in meteorology and I look at these
6 products and to tell you the truth, other than the base
7 reflectivity, I can't really say too much about the weather
8 cell from these other products. But the base reflectivity
9 at least looks pretty straightforward. I mean, it looks like
10 you can almost correlate the colors immediately with VIP
11 levels in the storm.

12 THE WITNESS: Yes, you can.

13 MR. TULLY: Is the WSR-88D, is that the latest
14 technology? That's the best radar available for painting
15 convective weather right now?

16 THE WITNESS: Best available? I'd say state-of-
17 the-art.

18 MR. TULLY: State-of-the-art. Okay.

19 THE WITNESS: The only thing that -- it gives us
20 all the dynamic range and sensitivity that we feel we need
21 for our meteorological use.

22 MR. TULLY: Okay. All right. Well, if the base
23 rate reflectivity is pretty -- you know, is fairly easy data
24 to interpret and I can get this information for about 150

1 bucks into my living room and this data is from the best
2 radar that the Weather Service has available, I guess my
3 question is why can't we get it into FAA control towers?

4 THE WITNESS: I do not have any knowledge of or
5 association with FAA policy in this area.

6 MR. TULLY: I'll save that for another witness.
7 No further questions.

8 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Let's call that a
9 rhetorical question.

10 MR. TULLY: Okay. No further questions.

11 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: USAir?

12 MR. SHARP: Just one question.

13 Pilots recognize, I think, levels of
14 thunderstorms. The higher the number, the more attention
15 they direct in that area. Most of the comments and the
16 testimony that we've heard thus far have referred to level 3
17 thunderstorm from ATC people and other weather people.

18 In the charts that you've just described, we see
19 it reflected as a level 5 thunderstorm.

20 THE WITNESS: Right.

21 MR. SHARP: How do we account for the difference
22 between what's seen on other radars and what's on your
23 radar?

24 THE WITNESS: It goes back mainly to one of the

1 differences that I pointed out earlier between the 88D
2 system and our previous conventional radars, and also
3 perhaps the ASR-9, although I'm not very familiar with that.

4 It's basically the beam resolution. The
5 approximately one degree beam of the 88D versus the 2.2 of
6 the 57 involves a footprint sample, so to speak, at a given
7 range that's -- off the top of my head, I don't know whether
8 it's a factor of 8 or a factor of 16 in volume footprint,
9 but it's a tremendously smaller section of the storm that
10 you're seeing. And so with the 88D, we're able to detect
11 smaller cores of higher reflectivity and that's why you --
12 in a given thunderstorm in a given rate, at a consistent
13 range, you'll quite likely see 1 to 2 VIP levels higher on
14 the 88D than you would on the 57.

15 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: In shirtsleeve language,
16 would you say that that is just greater resolution?

17 THE WITNESS: Just greater resolution. Right.
18 Aerial resolution or volumetric resolution.

19 MR. SHARP: Would that be a general statement then
20 that on the ASR radars as opposed to the Doppler radar you
21 would see two levels of difference between --

22 THE WITNESS: No. I don't want to characterize
23 this as a general statement. There's a lot of things that
24 come into play. First of all, you have to be talking about

1 comparable ranges from the two radars, and you have to be
2 talking about consistent propagation paths. Given the
3 actual humidity and temperature profiles of the atmosphere
4 determines whether the radar beam projects in an normal
5 pattern or whether below that normal or up above it, has to
6 do with the actual morphology of the storm itself, the
7 strength and distribution of the maximum strength.

8 If you have beam filling of 50 dBZ in the ASR-9 or
9 the WSR-57 or the 88D, either one, you're going to get 50
10 dBZ back as your answer.

11 MR. SHARP: Okay. Thank you very much.

12 We have nothing further, Mr. Chairman.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Sharp.
14 Douglas Aircraft Company?

15 MR. LUND: No questions, Mr. Chairman. Thank you.

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.
17 Pratt and Whitney?

18 MR. YOUNG: No questions.

19 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay.
20 Association of Flight Attendants?

21 MS. GILMER: No questions. Thank you.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.
23 International Association of Machinists?

24 MR. GOGLIA: No questions.

1 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

2 Dispatchers Union?

3 MR. SCHUETZ: Yes. Mr. Saffle, just one question
4 to clarify. You said you were behind on the installation.
5 Is that because of hardware or is that a money problem from
6 the government agencies?

7 THE WITNESS: No. I didn't say we were behind on
8 installation. We're on schedule on installation. Our
9 operational use of installed is happening as soon as we
10 accept a system. We've temporarily paused in commissioning,
11 a big difference, only while we catch up on the logistics
12 pipeline for our spare parts.

13 MR. SCHUETZ: Thank you very much. No further
14 questions.

15 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Thank you.

16 National Weather Service?

17 MR. KUESSNER: Yes. Just a couple of questions,
18 please.

19 Mr. Saffle, first of all, is it true that
20 virtually all thunderstorms or even heavy rain showers have
21 the potential for producing outflow or gust fronts?

22 THE WITNESS: Yes.

23 MR. KUESSNER: And could you please turn to page
24 10 of Exhibit 5-D. On the upper left-hand corner, I believe

1 that depicts base reflectivity at point 5 degrees?

2 THE WITNESS: Yes.

3 MR. KUESSNER: Now, in interpreting this picture,
4 where in relation to the airport would the VIP-5 area be in
5 your estimation?

6 THE WITNESS: In my estimation almost due west,
7 west-northwest of the center of the airport, based on the
8 presumption that the original latitude and longitude that
9 was used for that airport icon was selected accurately and
10 that that represents the upper left area of that icon
11 character space.

12 MR. KUESSNER: Now you have an X on the acetate
13 that you're using when you put that overlay. I believe that
14 X was determined by the NTSB meteorologist to be the impact
15 of the accident.

16 THE WITNESS: That's what I understand. Yes.

17 MR. KUESSNER: Where is that red area in relation
18 to that X?

19 THE WITNESS: They are superimposed.

20 MR. KUESSNER: I believe you said earlier -- I
21 want to make sure I heard this right -- at 2235, from
22 analyzing all the information at 2235, did you testify that
23 you believed it would be raining heavily at the surface?

24 THE WITNESS: Yes.

1 MR. KUESSNER: Can I refer you now to the next
2 time frame here. I believe that would be page -- excuse me
3 -- page 13. Sorry.

4 THE WITNESS: Okay.

5 MR. KUESSNER: Now, let me ask you the same set of
6 questions. At that time you still had a VIP-5 at the lowest
7 angle?

8 THE WITNESS: Yes.

9 MR. KUESSNER: Okay. Now, where in relation to
10 the airport would you estimate that to be at that time?

11 THE WITNESS: Approximately the same location. It
12 looks like it's a little bit north of where it was in the
13 previous time frame.

14 MR. KUESSNER: So it's a little bit north now of
15 the X?

16 THE WITNESS: Yes.

17 MR. KUESSNER: And at that time you would also say
18 or determine that there was heavy rain at the surface?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes.

20 MR. KUESSNER: Could it be described as we've
21 heard in some of the statements as a wall of water?

22 THE WITNESS: I think that's too subjective.

23 MR. KUESSNER: Okay. Thank you.

24 Sorry. No more questions.

1 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Thank you.

2 Let's see. I have a quick question. Mr.
3 Salottolo, are the times depicted in this exhibit, are they
4 pretty much synchronized to our CVR time or have we
5 established that as yet?

6 MR. SALOTTOLO: Yes. We did a time check to make
7 sure the clocks were accurate, and the best we could come up
8 with, they're in the same minute.

9 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay.

10 MR. SALOTTOLO: The witness agrees with that.

11 THE WITNESS: Yes. I agree with that.

12 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Thank you.

13 Mr. Laynor?

14 MR. LAYNOR:

15 MR. KUESSNER: You may have answered this, Mr.
16 Saffle, but when will we have nationwide coverage with the
17 Doppler Weather Radar NEXRAD?

18 THE WITNESS: The tri-agency WSR-88D program,
19 NEXRAD program, is scheduled to finish its implementation in
20 early 1996.

21 MR. KUESSNER: '96. Okay. And if you've
22 answered this, just tell me also. But you referred in your
23 testimony to official hazardous weather criteria. What is
24 that?

1 THE WITNESS: Severe. That's hail three-quarters
2 of an inch in diameter or greater; 50 knot winds, recorded
3 winds or significant wind damage; or tornadoes. Those are
4 the criteria that our forecasters are considering when they
5 decide whether to issue a severe thunderstorm or tornado
6 warning.

7 MR. KUESSNER: Would the wind velocity be based on
8 the Doppler or the radar, or --

9 THE WITNESS: It's difficult. Since it's a tilted
10 end antenna and we're sampling after a few miles somewhat
11 off the ground, usually above the boundary layer, it's not
12 an easy matter to judge how fast the wind will be at the
13 surface, which is where we warn for, versus what it is at
14 5,000 or 10,000 or 15,000 feet. That's proven to be a large
15 issue, a large problem in the scientific interpretation of
16 the data.

17 MR. KUESSNER: And one other question. You
18 referred to algorithms that may be able to convert the
19 reflectivity level and the down draft or downflow with an
20 outflow velocity. Is that work ongoing for the --

21 THE WITNESS: Well, what I was referring to there
22 are specific briefings that I've attended by FAA TDWR
23 people, mainly from Lincoln Laboratory, that have discussed
24 their algorithm development. And one of the more promising

1 is apply pattern recognition techniques to the radar data
2 from the TDWR to the possibility or probability of
3 microbursts.

4 MR. LAYNOR: Okay. All right. Thank you very
5 much, sir.

6 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Laynor.

7 Okay. And let's see. No other questions, I
8 think, from the Board of Inquiry. So, Mr. Saffle, let me
9 thank you for your participation in this hearing and for the
10 expertise you've been able to lend to our efforts. You may
11 stand down.

12 (Witness excused.)

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: We'll break now for
14 lunch. Let's try to return at 2:00 p.m.

15 The next witness -- before we break, let me
16 mention that the next witness will be Dr. Wes Wilson who is
17 an LLWAS expert affiliated with the MIT Lincoln Labs.

18 The following witness will be Dr. Mark Weber, also
19 with Lincoln Lab, and he will be able to shed some light on
20 the Terminal Doppler Weather Radar Program. And
21 following that witness, we will question Mr. Leslie Brown,
22 who is with the Federal Aviation Administration.

23 Following Mr. Brown, we will go to Dr. Fred
24 Proctor, who is with NASA. So that would be an indication

1 of the next several witnesses, in that order.

2 So, we'll break until 2:00 o'clock.

3 (Whereupon, the luncheon recess was taken at 12:56

4 p.m.)

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24

A F T E R N O O N S E S S I O N

[Time noted: 2:10 p.m.]

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Let's please come to order. Our next witness is Dr. Wes Wilson. He has already been sworn in. He will be questioned by Mr. Greg Salottolo.

WES WILSON, LLWAS EXPERT, MIT LINCOLN LABS,
BOSTON, MASSACHUSETTS

Whereupon,

DR. WES WILSON,
having been first duly sworn, was called as a witness and was examined and testified as follows:

MR. SALOTTOLO: Mr. Chairman, Dr. Wilson has a presentation to make. May he use the viewgraph?

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Of course. Just proceed accordingly, please.

MR. SCHLEEDE: Before we get started, we need your full name and business address for our record.

THE WITNESS: Okay. My name is Wesley Wilson and I'm with MIT Lincoln Laboratory in Lexington, Massachusetts.

MR. SCHLEEDE: And how long have you held that position, or the position you're in?

1 THE WITNESS: I've been at Lincoln Laboratory
2 since 1990.

3 MR. SCHLEEDE: And what is your title of your
4 position?

5 THE WITNESS: Pardon?

6 MR. SCHLEEDE: What is the title of your position?

7 THE WITNESS: Technical staff.

8 MR. SCHLEEDE: Could you briefly describe your
9 background and experience that qualifies you for your
10 present position?

11 THE WITNESS: I was awarded a Ph.D. in mathematics
12 in 1964 by the University of Maryland. I have been working
13 in geophysical fluid -- or geophysical data analysis since
14 sometime in the early '70s. I've been working in
15 meteorological data analysis, specializing with winds in the
16 boundary layer and other measurements in the boundary layer
17 since the late '70s when I started with the Environmental
18 Research Lab, NOAA lab, in Boulder.

19 I joined the JAWS Project with the National Center
20 for Atmospheric Research in Boulder in 1982, worked with
21 that group through the time of its contributions in
22 microburst detection and technology. I was the source
23 scientist on the redesign of the LLWAS system for the
24 detection of microburst windshear and I wrote the algorithm

1 description for both the LLWAS Phase II and Phase III.

2 The LLWAS system at Charlotte is a Phase II
3 system.

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you, very much.

5 MR. SALOTTOLO: Dr. Wilson, you may proceed with
6 your presentation.

7 THE WITNESS: We're going to try -- the mike won't
8 go there, so I'm going to sit here and point.

9 MR. SALOTTOLO: The presentation is contained in
10 Exhibit 5-J.

11 (Whereupon, a presentation was made using
12 viewgraphs.)

13 THE WITNESS: Okay. What I'm going to discuss
14 first of all is what LLWAS is and how it's designed to work,
15 and then we'll follow up with talking about how it actually
16 worked on July 2nd, the day of the crash.

17 Okay. As far as what it is, there are a couple of
18 issues here. One is the technology. Another is the FAA's
19 procedure for first installing and then upgrading this
20 system. And then I'm going to talk about some details about
21 how you know if the system is doing what it's supposed to
22 do.

23 LLWAS is a windshear detection system that is
24 based on the detection of windshear by a network of

1 anemometer. An anemometer is sort of a weathervane with a
2 propeller on its nose. The spinning propeller measures the
3 speed of the wind. The direction that the vane is pointed
4 in measures the wind direction. The LLWAS system is
5 typically placed on poles that are tall enough to measure
6 the unobstructed wind at different positions around the
7 airport.

8 There are three phases. The Phase I is no longer
9 in existence. It was the first LLWAS. We'll say some more
10 about it, but the important thing about it from our
11 viewpoint is that it went out of existence in 1987. Phase
12 II is an improvement on that system and Phase III is just
13 currently being installed around the country.

14 The Phase I system has six sensors. They were
15 spaced a little over two miles apart and they extended about
16 a half mile to a mile beyond the ends of the runways at the
17 airport. We'll see a picture of an LLWAS system in a few
18 moments.

19 This system was not designed for microburst
20 detection and it had a very high false alert rate, a high
21 enough false alert rate that it was actually recommended
22 semi-seriously that the best thing to do to improve the
23 system would be to decommission it. Studies I've done have
24 indicated that this system had a false alert rate perhaps as

1 high as 60 or 70 percent. By that I mean, 60 or 70 percent
2 of the issued alerts should be ignored. Pilots were
3 learning to ignore the system.

4 Phase II LLWAS was designed to improve on that.
5 Before I tell you about that, I want to talk about the Phase
6 III LLWAS, because Phase II is a consequence of the Phase
7 III technology.

8 The Phase III system was designed to detect
9 microbursts. It has 15 or more sensors. They are space
10 much more closely together, nominally about 1.2 miles apart,
11 and a well designed system will extend to a full three miles
12 beyond the ends of each runway to give coverage of the full
13 hazard region.

14 The biggest problem with this system is that the
15 installation of those sensors so far off the airport site is
16 costly and slow. A lot of logistics problems in putting
17 that system in. Because of the fact the FAA recognized that
18 this would not be a technology that they would be likely to
19 have a rapid deployment with, they approached me and asked
20 me if we could modify the existing Phase I system to get
21 some of the benefit more quickly.

22 We determined an algorithm that uses some of the
23 Phase III algorithm concepts. The intent -- the design
24 goals, if you will, were first of all to reduce the false

1 alert rate to the point where the system would be
2 believable, and then secondly, to see what we could do about
3 detecting microbursts with the system.

4 It was known when we put the system in or when we
5 planned the upgrade, that because of the big spaces between
6 the sensors, this system would never be an effective
7 microburst detection system. You would have to have the
8 denser sensor spacing in order to have that kind of
9 microburst detection.

10 These are numbers that describe how well the
11 system works, and I need to say a few words about what these
12 numbers mean. POD is probability of detection. Vertical bar
13 WS means probability of detecting a windshear event. These
14 are typically the weaker events and all of the system,
15 LLWAS, TDWR, any detection system has more trouble when the
16 event is weak. And you notice that we here have a
17 probability detection of windshear on the order of 76
18 percent.

19 These numbers are computed using archived recorded
20 data from Denver and Orlando. About five Summers' worth of
21 data went into these computations, so these are fairly
22 reliable numbers.

23 When the windshear event is a microburst, then
24 we're looking at a number like this. LLWAS in a well

1 designed and installed system, has a detection probability
2 of on the order of 97 percent, very comparable to the TDWR.
3 The Phase II system doesn't do quite so well, and there's
4 two things that happen.

5 First of all, with windshears, it's quite weak.
6 The detection probability there is on the order of 40
7 percent. The microburst detection capability is in the
8 order of 60 percent. And unfortunately, these numbers are a
9 little worse than they appear -- I mean, a little better
10 than they appear.

11 The 60 percent number here assumes that the
12 microburst is within the range of detection network, so that
13 means that this detects 60 percent of the microbursts that
14 are hitting near the airport. Since the network does not go
15 out for the three miles beyond the ends of the runway, it
16 actually doesn't give any coverage out there.

17 On the other hand, the PFA, the probability that
18 an issued alert is false, this is the measure of the
19 believability of the system. We see that the LLWAS Phase
20 III has a 4 percent chance that an issued alert is false.
21 This system should be believed. But lo and behold, even the
22 quick fix, the LLWAS II, only has a 7 percent chance that an
23 issued alert is false. This system, if it does issue an
24 alert, it should be taken seriously. And from some of the

1 things I've been hearing here recently in the last few days,
2 I'm not sure that that's gotten out to the community enough.
3 I think there's perhaps a training issue here that when you
4 hear an LLWAS alert, you should pay attention.

5 MR. SALOTTOLO: Dr. Wilson?

6 THE WITNESS: Yes.

7 MR. SALOTTOLO: Those numbers were put together
8 looking at the meteorology? They weren't looking at the
9 hazard possibly experienced by an airplane -- an aircraft?

10 THE WITNESS: Yes. Those numbers were developed
11 at the TDWR test sites. The major instrument that was used
12 to evaluate the meteorology was the Terminal Doppler Weather
13 Radar. We most of the time had a second radar and we were
14 able to do dual Doppler analysis. That's sort of a
15 jargonish thing.

16 I think the simplest thing to say is that if you
17 use two radars you can fully resolve the wind field. Most
18 meteorologists believe that the most accurate volumetric
19 measure of a wind field you can make is with dual Doppler
20 analysis. We used that to determine where there were
21 microbursts with addition of human experts evaluating the
22 situation, and that was the basis on which we determined the
23 performance of the LLWAS system.

24 Now, the Phase II, since the Phase III system was

1 so good, when we got ready to do the evaluation of the Phase
2 II, we simply measured how well did it do at issuing the
3 alerts that were being issued by the Phase III. We did not
4 go back to the radars for that.

5 Okay. This is the enemy. I'm not going to spend
6 a lot of time on this but we've been talking about these
7 suckers for a couple of days. Over here we have a
8 caricature of a microburst and what's happening here is a
9 shaft of cool air is falling. When it hits the ground, it
10 splashes.

11 LLWAS anemometers that happen to be conveniently
12 located would show the wind blowing out, and across here we
13 would have the characteristic divergence signature of a
14 microburst. The other windshear event that comes along is a
15 gust front. It can occur as an outflow either from a
16 microburst or for a storm. It's sort of a one-sided beast
17 that comes out, and this would represent the signature that
18 that would give. We won't be discussing that today.

19 This is plan view of what a microburst would look
20 like hitting an LLWAS network. The runways here are from
21 Stapleton in Denver. This is the geometry of the six sensor
22 system that was at Stapleton up until 1977 when the expanded
23 network system was installed for use in the development of
24 the Phase III technology.

1 Over here was have a 15 -- or I believe it's
2 actually a 16 sensor system that was obtained by adding
3 anemometers. For example, this station here is right here.
4 All of these extra sensors were put in and around the
5 original six. What you should notice here is that when a
6 microburst lands on a very dense -- when a microburst lands
7 on a dense network it gives a very strong signal. You can
8 see the winds flowing out here. It made my job easy when it
9 came time to write or develop an algorithm to detect that
10 signature.

11 That same microburst falling on this sparse
12 network gives a much more subtle signal. Now, remember, one
13 of our problems was to be quite certain that when we issued
14 a windshear alert that it was believable, and so the issue
15 here in algorithm design is to find a way to correctly issue
16 an alert when that signal is there and is corresponding to a
17 windshear, and not to issue that alert at other times when
18 there's no hazardous windshear present.

19 We'll come back to that in a little while.

20 Because the sensor is so weak or the chance of
21 being so badly detected in a Phase II system, we added
22 another component to the Phase II detection, that of
23 detecting a windshear by noticing a very strong or anomalous
24 wind at a single sensor. And so the first issue and the way

1 that most LLWAS alerts, Phase II alerts are issued, is based
2 on having an exceptional wind at a single sensor.

3 The way we would like to detect a microburst is by
4 measuring a significant divergence between sensors.
5 Unfortunately, in the Phase II system, because of the
6 geometry, that doesn't happen very often. Only about 15
7 percent of the alerts issued by this system are based on the
8 divergence detection.

9 Because of the concern with false alerts and the
10 fact that occasionally Ma Nature does something cruel to you
11 as far as squirrely winds, in order to avoid false alerts,
12 we not only insist on getting the signature of a windshear,
13 but we ask that that signature be repeated.

14 For the LLWAS Phase II system, we require -- and
15 that's what alert persistence is about. We require that we
16 have four consecutive detections by the system before we
17 issue an alert. This puts about a 40 second delay into the
18 detection because of the fact that the winds are re-measured
19 every 10 seconds by this system. This compares, for
20 example, with a nominal 30 second delay that's build into
21 the TDWR system because of the fact that it simply updates
22 the whole surface scan once a minute. So this is fairly
23 characteristic in these systems that there's a little bit of
24 a delay built in through the sensing technology before

1 alerts can be issued.

2 The Phase III works completely on major
3 divergence. Convergence is simply the negative of
4 divergence. It's the same basic mathematics. And it also
5 has its alerts delayed by a persistence requirement,
6 although it's slightly different.

7 Looking now at what an ideal situation would be,
8 if I had three LLWAS sensors and a microburst hit right in
9 between them. Then the winds would blow out in three
10 directions. And by doing correct mathematics in this
11 triangle, I could compute the strength of that divergence.
12 It would not only tell me there was a microburst there but
13 would give me a good measure of how strong that microburst
14 is.

15 If the microburst hits off to one side, then the
16 winds flow out from that microburst and we are still getting
17 a divergence signal, but it's not the pretty symmetric
18 picture that we would like to see from this situation. It
19 turns out that the case that we're going to be considering
20 from July 2nd was more of this type but the signature is
21 still there.

22 The other thing that comes up is sometime the
23 microbursts aren't necessarily -- you'll notice down this
24 edge here I'm getting a signal just on those two sensors.

1 If I did the arithmetic just on that edge of the
2 triangle, what I would be interested in is if I take the
3 component of the wind along the edge direction and then the
4 component on this side, what is the net change in headwind
5 if I would experience if I flew an airplane down that edge.
6 If down that edge is reasonably parallel to the runway, then
7 that would be an indication of what would the actual
8 headwind loss that the airplane would experience be if they
9 flew down the edge or down the runway on their approach.

10 The other part of LLWAS is are we measuring winds
11 that allow us to correctly make those computations. I said
12 in the introduction that I have been studying making
13 measurement in the boundary layer. The boundary layer, to
14 meteorologists, means that portion of the atmosphere that is
15 fairly directly influenced by the interactions with the
16 surface of the earth. When you are near an airport, you
17 frequently could have some buildings, trees -- stuff. As
18 the wind blows across that, two effects can happen that
19 will change your ability to measure the wind field.

20 The first is that you may simply -- if you tried
21 to put an anemometer down in here behind that tall building
22 you wouldn't be able to get a correct measurement at all.
23 That would be called sheltering. The wind may actually --
24 and I don't have a three-dimensional picture here, but the

1 wind could actually be distorted around the building and
2 when it gets to the other side, not be moving in the
3 direction of the normal wind behavior but in a local
4 distorted wind field that came from the wind blowing around
5 an obstacle.

6 There's another feature that's more subtle but
7 just as real when it comes to sensing technology, and that
8 is that the atmosphere has a viscosity, which in a sense
9 means it has a memory. As the wind blows across a rough
10 surface like this, it begins to build up a drag, which is
11 something that happens in addition to the sheltering or
12 channeling that would come from abrupt obstacles. And what
13 that drag does is if the wind speed is really going with a -
14 - maybe we could say an indicated speed of this much at a
15 couple hundred meters, when we get down near the surface,
16 the wind slows down and may only be blowing this fast
17 because of this drag that comes up.

18 A lot of work has gone into designing the LLWAS
19 system, finding ways to site the poles to minimize these
20 adverse effects from the boundary layer friction and
21 obstructions.

22 I worked with the FAA and we'll come back to this.
23 I'll call it the siting criteria here. I supervised a
24 project with a group of excellent wind engineers from

1 Colorado State University. Did about three years of
2 research on this question and wrote a siting criteria which
3 is now an official FAA order, which describe how the
4 maintenance people and the construction people should
5 install an LLWAS system to avoid some of these problems.

6 Why do we care? Well, there's two things that can
7 happen if you're not measuring the wind correctly. Since
8 the system depends on wind measurements, incorrect
9 measurements are bound to screw it up. It can work both
10 ways. It can either cause false alerts to be issued. That's
11 usually what happens. Or it can cause a missed detection or
12 an underestimation of the intensity of an event.

13 We've talked about the three critical problems
14 that come up with measuring. We have the roughness issue,
15 the sheltering issue, the channeling issue. They will all
16 come back to haunt us as we go through this discussion.

17 People working with me at Lincoln Laboratory have
18 developed some automated techniques for analyzing how well a
19 system is working or how well a particular sensor is
20 working. One of the problems you have, again, is knowing
21 what's true. The system is making measurements. It gives
22 you numbers. It always gives you numbers. When are the
23 numbers representative of what we want to know about the
24 wind field?

1 I think the easiest way to describe that is that
2 the way the atmosphere, the local structure of the
3 atmosphere behaves changes from time to time. Most of the
4 time the wind effect across a region is quite general and
5 consistent across the region. The very tight network of
6 anemometers that we've put together to measure windshear is
7 an over-sampling of the phenomena. Any anemometer will tell
8 you about the same as any other. We've taken advantage of
9 that redundant information and we statistically compare each
10 anemometer against the mean behavior as measured by all the
11 anemometers. That gives us a way of determining how the
12 system is working.

13 When there's a windshear present, of course, now
14 the local structure of the atmosphere becomes much more
15 diverse and when that is going on we want to detect that
16 diversity. At that time, the windshear algorithms are used.

17 Finally, there are times -- the National Weather
18 Service has a phrase, "light and variable winds." What that
19 means is that usually it's very light winds, of course. The
20 structure of the wind field has fallen apart so much that
21 what you read at one anemometer is almost totally unrelated
22 to what you read at another anemometer, even if it's only a
23 mile away or even a few hundred yards away.

24 At that time we don't want the system issuing

1 alerts. What's going on is just the expected chaos in a
2 white wind field. And that's one of the reasons why we've
3 put some of the protective steps into the algorithms that
4 are built in there. We only want to detect significant
5 organized windshear. Significant to us means it's going to
6 hang around long enough that a pilot will care.

7 Okay. This is the outline again. So far I've
8 tried to explain to you what this part of the story is. Now
9 we're going to move down and talk about the performance of
10 the system.

11 I'm going to reverse the order and first tell you
12 about the -- and I know there's a lot of concern on this
13 issue -- how well did the system here at Charlotte work on
14 July 2nd. Well, we'll start by talking about how well did
15 each anemometer work.

16 We took the data from the 14 days previous to the
17 2nd and we only looked at the wind at those times when we
18 expected a consistent behavior. So we did not look at the -
19 - we did not apply the analysis to the winds from the times
20 when the winds were very light.

21 Based on the times when the wind was blowing
22 steadily, we compared each of the sensors against the mean
23 wind as measured by all of the sensors. The sensors that
24 are of most interest today are sensor number 1. That's the

1 center field sensor. It's in the airport center right next
2 to the ASR-9 for those of you that know or care. Sensor
3 number 2, this is the northeast sensor and it was one of the
4 ones that gave an early alert. And sensor number 6, this is
5 the northwest sensor.

6 I've gone out and looked at these sensors and for
7 the life of me I cannot figure out why station 1 is showing
8 high speeds fairly consistently. The sensor is not badly
9 sited. It is not on an exceptionally tall pole. It's about
10 a 20 foot pole. It's sitting there, but it seems to always
11 measure winds -- this band represents plus or minus 20
12 percent of the mean wind, and it is always up at the top end
13 and frequently as much as 30 percent high.

14 My supposition is that in fact because of all the
15 trees around here, everything else is low because of
16 excessive drag in the region and in the middle of the
17 airport is the one place where you don't have that kind of
18 drag going on. I don't think that that adversely affected
19 the performance of the system. It's the kind of a thing
20 that you can scratch your head about when you look at these
21 data.

22 What we've done at these other sensors -- I'm
23 going to talk about sensor 2 first. We looked at all of the
24 winds in each 30 degree sector. So what I've got here is 30

1 degrees where 360 or zero is north and then we move around
2 the compass. And what we see is that most -- this
3 direction, we didn't have enough wind over two weeks to ever
4 get a measurement on it. We didn't have enough to do the
5 statistics and that's why that one's missing.

6 All these other ones we had measurements and in
7 almost all of the directions we were within the plus or
8 minus 20 percent. From 300 degrees we fell just a little
9 bit below 80 percent of wind speed. There is some
10 sheltering in that direction. And indeed, when i went out
11 to look at that sensor, there's a quite visible line of
12 trees sitting about 150 feet west of that sensor. Probably
13 what's happening is the wind is hitting that line of trees
14 and deflecting upwards. It's otherwise in an open field and
15 giving a slightly light reading at that sensor.

16 Station 6 is visibly sitting in an area with a lot
17 of trees. I was called about this sensor. It was suggested
18 it was sitting in a trough. That's not quite true but it
19 does give that visual appearance.

20 The trees in that area are about 50 feet tall.
21 The sensor is on a pole actually sited at 61 feet, so it is
22 above the trees. It is also the grade from the south. It's
23 going up hill from the south to the sensor. The area has
24 been cleared to the south for the installation of some other

1 equipment, other FAA equipment, and so there's a fairly good
2 exposure of the sensor from the south. From all other
3 directions I think the wind speed is reduced not as much by
4 blockage by the trees. It is sited about 10 or 11 feet
5 higher than the trees in the area. But rather, because those
6 trees go on for a half a mile or more on all directions away
7 from that sensor and they absorb the energy, the roughness
8 is what slows the winds at that sensor.

9 It is right under the centerline of the runway.
10 Part of me would say put a taller pole there and push it up.
11 I'm not sure how much you're allowed to. But in any event,
12 this sensor is showing statistically winds that are
13 occasionally down in the range from 68 to 80 percent and
14 sometimes below 60 percent of speed. The one good exposure
15 is from the south.

16 And I guess the FAA was lucky. Maybe the pilots
17 don't feel so lucky, but in fact, the sensor did give good
18 measurements of the wind at this time. And we'll come back
19 and look at that. But in fact, the winds were always from
20 the direction where it had good exposure during this period.

21 The next thing, the other issue would be, of
22 course, was it getting the direction wrong. And that would
23 be deadly for this system. We have a different statistical
24 test we apply to look for sheltered winds or misdirected

1 winds or channeled winds. We'll come back and talk about
2 that for a minute.

3 I just want to graphically for a moment describe
4 what we could have seen if we'd read all the numbers on the
5 previous transparency.

6 This is the Charlotte Airport. North is up. This
7 is the center field sensor and then sensor 2, 3, 4, 5 and 6.
8 I've put a little -- remember we saw that sensor 2 had a
9 little sheltering from 300 degrees and I've put a little
10 single stripe there to indicate that that sensor is below 80
11 percent wind measuring capability from that direction. Right
12 along in there is where the line of trees was that I
13 mentioned.

14 Sensor 10, there's a mistake in the handouts. In
15 the transcription, this got drawn over here. It should have
16 been at the bottom. Sensor 10 has some sheltering at the 80
17 percent level from both the north and the south. That
18 wasn't relevant to this particular incident.

19 Station 4 is pretty clean. Station 5 has a little
20 bit of sheltering from the south and station 6, which is
21 certainly a pertinent issue for today, has a lot of
22 sheltering. In fact, I've used a double bar here to indicate
23 that it actually is dragging down to in the order of 60
24 percent of wind measurements from the two sides. From the

1 north it's getting about 80 percent and from the south it's
2 actually doing a fairly good job.

3 MR. SALOTTOLO: Excuse me, Dr. Wilson.

4 THE WITNESS: Yes.

5 MR. SALOTTOLO: I think you mentioned Station 10.

6 THE WITNESS: Did I? I'm sorry. Station 6.

7 MR. SALOTTOLO: Well, the one in the southeast --

8 THE WITNESS: Oh, I'm sorry. No. That 10 is a
9 little thing to say -- it's a legend for arrows. This is
10 station 3.

11 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay.

12 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Did I say 10?

13 MR. SALOTTOLO: I think you did.

14 THE WITNESS: Oh, okay. I'm sorry. There's only
15 six sensors at Charlotte.

16 Okay. The other thing we can do is ask when the
17 wind is blowing reasonably strongly is the wind at each
18 sensor directed in the same direction as the wind from the
19 rest of the network. And here we looked at the issue of
20 when are they sort of exactly lined up. And by this we mean
21 actually plus and minus 5 degrees. Minus 10 degrees is
22 where there's an error between minus 5 and minus 15 degrees.
23 Going the other way we could have plus 5 and plus 15
24 degrees, et cetera.

1 Well, the first thing we notice is center field
2 our quite unobstructed sensor is doing a wonderful job and
3 we have basically a normal distribution here with a strong
4 clustering of winds pointing in the same direction as the
5 whole network. That sensor is showing no sign of sheltering
6 at all.

7 The diversity here comes from the fact that as you
8 move across a region -- and remember, all of these sensors
9 are at least a couple of kilometers from each other -- that
10 you will get a natural diversity in the winds at each point
11 and what we're seeing here is a result of the natural
12 diversity.

13 When we move over to station 2, we see a broader
14 spread. The reason for that is the roughness in the area.
15 That causes local distortions, very temporary, and gustiness
16 as the wind goes around the obstacles or over the rough
17 terrain and that will show up with a broadening of that
18 signature. But notice that the signature is still pretty
19 much centered on the middle.

20 If we look down here we see that this sensor --
21 actually, if you do all the arithmetic, has got a bias of
22 about minus 1.5 degrees. This sensor has a bias of plus a
23 half a degree. This sensor, again, the wider spread is plus
24 a half a degree. This one's off by about plus 3 degrees.

1 This one 3.7. And sensor 6, the one we're really concerned
2 about, is showing a minus 6 degree bias. I don't view that
3 as exceptional at all. I see this all the time when I look
4 at LLWAS data and I've looked at a lot of it. And this one,
5 you can see the slight shear upwards there in the numbers,
6 but this sensor, again, is showing a fairly symmetric
7 pattern except for that slight bias.

8 Again, this is not a sensor that would be viewed
9 as cause for concern from the viewpoint of direction. So my
10 conclusion on this is that it's not a station that is mis-
11 measuring the wind due to channeling but because of the
12 previous things we've looked at, it has certainly got
13 obstruction problems from the north and to the east and
14 west, -- or roughness problems I think would be a more
15 correct statement.

16 Okay. I now want to talk about what happened in
17 the few minutes before the crash and what were the wind
18 indications that were available to the system. And what I'm
19 going to do is take you through, first of all, by human
20 inspection. And along the way we'll talk a little bit about
21 when alerts were issued and what their meaning was.

22 This is a few minutes before. And except for the
23 fact that the center field winds are a little strong than
24 everyone else, which we expect from what we've measured on

1 the system, the winds are generally from the southeast and
2 at nominal speed.

3 A minute later, this wind has swung over from
4 about this direction down to the 110. And this wind has
5 actually picked up speed a little bit. Normally, that would
6 be accepted as normal fluctuations of a wind field. In
7 retrospect, it turns out that this is a first subtle
8 signature of something to come.

9 And what we see now is that this is picking up.
10 We are starting to see a divergence down this side and --
11 well, let's move on to the next one.

12 At this point the system registered its first
13 windshear alert. I'm only going to the nearest minute here.
14 I don't know the exact time to the second on this. We can
15 retrieve that if anyone wants to know. But there was a
16 windshear alert at center sector issued at this time. And
17 it was based primarily on the fact of the direction is a
18 little different and the speed is quite a bit higher. And
19 that caused the algorithm to say this sensor, this one
20 sensor, is measuring unusual winds. And so there was a
21 center field windshear alert at this time.

22 MR. SALOTTOLO: Dr. Wilson?

23 THE WITNESS: Yes.

24 MR. SALOTTOLO: Let me interrupt you again. Let's

1 get the units straight. It's in knots?

2 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry. Yes. These are in knots
3 and degrees.

4 MR. SALOTTOLO: Magnetic?

5 THE WITNESS: Magnetic. Yes.

6 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now on page 19, I notice it was
7 corrected in the viewgraph. The exhibit has 120, and that
8 should be --

9 THE WITNESS: Yes. There's a zero that I was able
10 to erase from this transparency. I think it says 120 on the
11 handouts. That was a typo.

12 Thank you.

13 Let's go back to that one, though.

14 You'll notice because of our sort course on
15 divergence at the beginning of this discussion that this
16 edge is starting to show a divergence. On the next
17 transparency that will become much more obvious. And I've
18 sketched the edge in here so you can see it. You see that
19 this arrow is pointing almost up the edge at 15 knots. This
20 is only pointing down a little bit, but the loss along that
21 edge is now in excess of 15 knots, and that caused the
22 system to issue an alert.

23 Now, okay. We know we've got a problem but what
24 do we tell the pilot?

1 What the system is designed to do is to analyze
2 what is the cause. Was it this edge or what part of the
3 network caused the alert and if the cause was there, then
4 what areas might the windshear be in. And I have to
5 emphasize the word might because with a network that is this
6 sparse there are lots of places that a windshear could be
7 that could potentially issue the same signal.

8 And in this particular case when that edge is
9 above the windshear detection threshold the supposition is
10 that the windshear is somewhere around here. And that
11 caused the system, therefore, to issue an alert for both
12 center field and the northeast sector. This is the alert
13 that a lot of people have been talking about, the northeast
14 sector alert. It's because the system detected a microburst
15 in this region.

16 Now this was not given to anyone. There was also
17 an alert at this sector at this time. The reason for that
18 is because this triangle was also exhibiting a divergence
19 feature. If that whole triangle is showing divergence you
20 can't be sure if the windshear is to the north or to the
21 south of the center field sensor. With the uncertainty in
22 mind, the system is designed to give the alert to everyone
23 who might possibly need it.

24 Again, a pilot would probably only be given the

1 alert from the direction that he's coming -- or in the
2 direction he's operating in because the controller knows
3 where the planes are and what the operation is. So he would
4 not tell this pilot that there was a windshear alert in the
5 southeast normally but he would probably tell him about the
6 center field and the northeast alert.

7 Okay. This is a very touch time. This is
8 probably close to the last time that AT had a chance to talk
9 to this aircraft. And we'll come back and revisit the time
10 on this more closely in a few moments.

11 This alert is being maintained. And in fact, the
12 detection of that has become even more certain. This
13 alert was not issued. The winds at this sensor have now
14 suddenly surged to 23 knots. The reason that this alert was
15 not issued is because this center field wind is also surging
16 and is surging to the north. And if you measure the loss of
17 headwind down that side, it's a little over 13 knots. Even
18 though that wind is large, this wind is going the same way.
19 The reason this is built into that detection algorithm is
20 you don't want to issue windshear alerts if all the winds
21 are going in the same direction at a high speed.

22 For example, if you had 20 knot winds from the
23 south everybody would be showing a strong wind to the north,
24 but it would not be a windshear situation. It would be an

1 operational wind situation.

2 So, this system is designed to make a distinction
3 between operational winds and windshear. And this is not
4 quite. I said it's a little over 13 knots. Fifteen knots
5 is the threshold and it did not trigger an alert at this
6 time.

7 We'll come back and talk about that on a 10 second
8 by 10 second basis in a moment.

9 Okay. At this point these winds continued to
10 surge. They're all the way up to 34. It actually went to
11 35 knots up here. That outflow is so strong now that in
12 fact every single edge on the network was seen to be showing
13 an excessive loss down the edge and the "all sectors" alert
14 went out. So this was the cause at the about approximate
15 time of the "all sectors" alert.

16 I'm going to look at these now from a different
17 viewpoint. And what I've made is a plot. Down here we can
18 see a caricature of the map of the airport. I've got the
19 center field winds indicated in blue and then they're
20 matched up here in blue. And indeed, over here I have a
21 blue bar which indicates when the center field alert was in
22 effect.

23 The northeast sector is in green. That, of course,
24 speed trace is here in green and the northeast alert was in

1 effect over this time.

2 This is the time when the NEXRAD, the nearest
3 surface NEXRAD scan was given. I put 6,000 feet. This
4 morning Bob said maybe 7,000-8,000 feet. The beam is very
5 wide there so we've quibbling over a few details. But in
6 any event, this is the time when the most appropriate NEXRAD
7 scan was effective. And then this time here was the time
8 when the last communication was made with the aircraft when
9 he announced his attention to go around.

10 You'll notice that I've monkeyed with the numbers
11 here. It's not because I'm incredibly careless and didn't
12 want to make a new transparency. The LLWAS clock had a 10
13 second slip in it. These are the times -- and some people
14 here have obtained copies of the data. These are the data
15 times that are stamped on a data archive. These are the
16 real times. They're 10 seconds earlier. The clock was 10
17 minutes fast. So this was the time that was actually going
18 on and this is the aircraft time. I put both numbers on so
19 that you could make that comparison.

20 Over here I've given you the sort of folksy
21 description of what does wind speed mean. Down below five
22 knots, winds are usually referred to as light; breezy, 5 to
23 15 knots; and starting to get windy 15 to 25 knots. Above
24 25-30 knots would be called a gale. That's serious wind.

1 What we notice is that none of these winds is in
2 what we would think of as being an exceptionally strong
3 state. Down around here you'd probably start grabbing your
4 napkins and paper plates at the picnic. Up here you'd
5 probably rather be inside. But these are not in any sense
6 damaging winds.

7 What has happened -- oh. And the other thing that
8 happens about these winds is they basically don't change
9 direction during this windshear event. The center field
10 wind started sort of to the north and swung around going
11 mostly west, but it then sort of stabilized at 100-110
12 degrees. The northwest sensor and the northeast sensor were
13 kicking around between 180-190 degrees consistently
14 throughout the event.

15 So the only thing that's relevant is how strong is
16 the wind at each of these times. And what we see in
17 strength is that right around minute 40, center field wind
18 showed a fairly substantial surge and that's the surge we
19 saw when we were looking at it. And if you count 1, 2, 3,
20 4, you discover the alert starts over here and then the
21 alert was sustained.

22 The northeast sensor -- well, what it that --
23 about 30 second later started a surged. There's a little
24 plateau and then another surge. The northeast sensor,

1 because of the fact that it was creating a divergence signal
2 in cooperation with the center field sensor, together these
3 two started showing this combination windshear alert, which
4 is the base detection of the signature for a microburst.

5 By the way, this system does not issue a
6 microburst alert. Unlike TDWR or the LLWAS Phase III which
7 can issue microburst alerts, this system is not capable of
8 issuing the microburst word. When it detects a windshear,
9 regardless of how it was determined in the algorithm, the
10 only message that it can give to AT and hence that can be
11 passed on to the pilot would be the windshear alert. And
12 that's because of the design of the display equipment.

13 Remember, we were backfitting an old system when
14 we put this together.

15 Okay. What about the northwest. That's the one we
16 care about. The first thing you notice at all of these
17 winds is that the winds are rather choppy but the northwest
18 wind is a little more choppy. The wind starts to go up
19 about the same time as the northeast sensor. It drops back
20 off and then it ramps up about the time this is showing
21 another little surge. The sucker goes up and then comes
22 back down. And this is where we were 10 second before the
23 last communication with the pilot.

24 So, the situation is -- even if I as an expert had

1 been sitting there looking at these winds, this is what I
2 would have had to work with and the issue would be should I
3 give this guy a windshear alert, a microburst or no alert.

4 I put this up this way so you could see where the
5 uncertainty in the system is.

6 Could we have the next transparency?

7 Unfortunately, with perfect hindsight, immediately
8 after communication was severed this sucker took off. This
9 is at the time of his last communication and then the 10
10 second following that there was a surge of wind at this
11 sensor.

12 There's something else annoying that happened.
13 These three winds here were strong enough to issue a
14 windshear alert on this LLWAS system, this wind here, by
15 about a half a knot drop below the threshold. Remember when
16 we looked at it before, it looked like it was kicking up and
17 then it was dropping off. This dropped down I believe --
18 the number, I've got it here if anyone really cares. It's
19 about 14.7 knots. We're looking for 15 knots to issue an
20 alert.

21 I take it back. It's 14.3 knots. It dropped just
22 below the threshold. Because of the requirement of four
23 consecutive alerts or detections before the system issues an
24 alert, it stopped the count and then when it surged again,

1 it started the count again and -- oh, our color code got
2 reversed. Sorry about that.

3 Over here is when we got the northwest alert and
4 by now the plane is no longer communicating with Air
5 Traffic. So, we had an unfortunate piece of bad luck
6 because the winds went white for one flicker right here. We
7 also had back luck that most of the really significant
8 action here happened right after the communication ceased.

9 MR. SALOTTOLO: Excuse me, again, Dr. Wilson.

10 THE WITNESS: Yes.

11 MR. SALOTTOLO: I'm a little confused. Could we
12 turn back to 24 there?

13 THE WITNESS: Sure.

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: You said the color codes got --

15 THE WITNESS: The color code -- could we go back -
16 - let's go back to 23.

17 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay.

18 THE WITNESS: The color codes are correct except
19 for these alert bars. And when I asked the technical
20 graphsmen to change the colors of these curves, she got
21 these guys right but when she changed it, she didn't change
22 the bars on the next transparency.

23 So what we have is these are correct; these are
24 correct; these bars here are incorrect. This red actually

1 corresponds to the blue up here. The green corresponds to
2 the green and this blue corresponds to the red. She
3 reversed the code on the red and the blue.

4 MR. SALOTTOLO: Thank you.

5 THE WITNESS: Okay. Let me go back one more time.
6 I want to go back to 22.

7 I think one of the things that we have to keep in
8 mind as we're going through this is that this network has
9 only limited capabilities to resolve microburst behavior.
10 I've shown you some pictures of nice round microbursts.
11 When I think of microbursts in my naive state I like to
12 think of nice round microburst. When you generate them by
13 numerical models you see fairly nice round microburst.

14 When I take pictures of microbursts with dual
15 Doppler radar analysis, I find that microbursts are rarely
16 round. They are all sorts of funny shapes. They'll have
17 fingers of gustiness come out. Sometimes you'll have a
18 superposition of a big microburst and another microburst
19 sort of hitting right on the edge of it. All sorts of
20 curious things can happen in nature.

21 When I look at this, my eye is drawn to that
22 divergence. I think of a microburst sitting over here
23 slightly offset as my idea picture would indicate, and winds
24 blowing out from that center in these two directions. And

1 then as I look at that, I wonder where did that wind come
2 from.

3 First of all, if the wind is only that strong
4 there and there, I would not expect the exceptionally strong
5 wind this far away from the microburst center. I'd expect it
6 in more on an arc somewhere in here.

7 Secondly, I would expect this wind to be blowing
8 straight out from the center of that microburst. So I take
9 this as an indication that maybe this is not a nice round
10 microburst after all but some more complex event. And what
11 I would say from this as one possibility is that a very
12 small microburst has popped in here, so small that it's only
13 being seen by that one sensor.

14 Another possibility is that there is some sort of
15 a jagged glove like thing with a thumb sticking out in that
16 direction. I don't know what it is. I can't know from
17 these data. And I'm afraid from what we have available from
18 this accident we just can't know those details.

19 I think what we can see from this is that there is
20 a complexity here which is a hint that maybe we will never
21 know the whole story, except perhaps from one other
22 instrument.

23 There is one other measurement of the wind out
24 there and I'm sure we'll be discussing that soon. That's

1 the flight data recorder. So, with the caveat that I don't
2 have access to that and that's not my business, but I am
3 trying to analyze the winds. I can guess what might be
4 going on looking at a picture like this, but I cannot know.
5 And the reason I can't know is I don't have enough
6 anemometers out there.

7 So, based on that, there are two things that could
8 be going on. We could have a nice simple round microburst
9 like we like to draw in the textbooks. What would make us
10 believe? Well, the nice round microburst can move across a
11 region. They definitely can translate. And the fact that
12 we first got a pulse at center field and then in the
13 northeast and then in the northwest might make you think of
14 a nice round microburst footprint that's moving across the
15 region to the northwest hitting sensor after sensor as it
16 goes.

17 The alternative or the contrary argument on that
18 would be that if you moved the microburst across the region
19 that way, you would see the wind directions swing with time
20 so they would always be pointed away from the microburst
21 center. We didn't see those wind directions move at all.
22 They were always going the same way throughout two or three
23 minute. So that makes me suspicious that I'm not looking at
24 that kind of a simple situation.

1 The other thing is that no matter what kind of a
2 microburst I put in there, I wouldn't see the winds from the
3 northeast. The northwest sensor is pointing in the same
4 direction. And those winds are essentially pointing due
5 north throughout the time. Again, making me suspicious that
6 this is some kind of an abnormal microburst feature that
7 happened to be undersampled by this LLWAS network.

8 I am leaning in my own mind -- and I guess we
9 could this, at best, an educated guess -- to the fact that
10 this is some kind of a complex microburst event. I base
11 that on two factors.

12 First of all, there were different pulse types.
13 If you look at the time traces of the pulses, the pulse that
14 happened at the northwest sensor is decidedly different in
15 its time history from the pulse that happened at the other
16 sensors.

17 And secondly, it turns out, and we'll see -- I
18 guess Bob Saffle discussed this this morning. We'll see a
19 picture a little bit later of where there might have been
20 this special cell from the NEXRAD. And in fact, it's
21 located up in the direction of that sensor where I think
22 there might have been some kind of a special feature.

23 The big problem with this, of course, is I don't
24 have enough data to come to a firm conclusion with what we

1 have.

2 So what have I told you about? I've told you that
3 the LLWAS II is not the perfect windshear detection system.
4 It was installed knowing that it had limitations. The
5 reason it was installed was to improve on an existing system
6 that was issuing too many false alerts and which had no
7 ability at all to detect microbursts.

8 I think one of the findings from the New Orleans
9 crash, Pan Am 759, was that LLWAS, because of a deficient
10 algorithm, was a contributing factor in the crash. We were
11 correcting that deficiency. But this system was known,
12 because of the sparse network, not to have the capability to
13 be a full microburst detection system.

14 Most of the inadequacies of this system are traced
15 to the sparse network. In my opinion, the system did what
16 it was supposed to do on July 2nd. It did the correct
17 arithmetic. I've re-checked almost all that arithmetic by
18 hand as well as running it in my own software, my own
19 computer programs. I can confirm that the numbers that are
20 coming out of the system are essentially correct, but in
21 fact the system didn't give alerts as early as we would have
22 liked them to. It's unfortunately designed to do that so it
23 won't give so many false alerts. There's a little
24 conservatism built into it.

1 And finally, I do believe there is strong evidence
2 that there is a complex microburst event that occurred on
3 this day at about the time that airplane was trying to fly
4 through there.

5 MR. SALOTTOLO: Thank you, Dr. Wilson. I just
6 have a couple of follow-up questions, just to restate a
7 couple of questions.

8 MR. SALOTTOLO: In your opinion, analyzing this
9 data, how would you characterize the performance of the
10 system in general at Charlotte?

11 THE WITNESS: I can tell you how I think it worked
12 and how I wish it had worked. It worked the way it's
13 suppose to. As I said, it cancelled -- stop issuing the
14 alert in the northwest because of a very close call because
15 of a wind speed drop for one ten second pull, but that's the
16 way it's designed to work and that's the way it did work.

17 MR. SALOTTOLO: I was getting at in general, not
18 the event we're talking about. It's in general operation.

19 THE WITNESS: Yes. The measurements made by the
20 system when the wind is blowing from the south are
21 believable measurements. We had the wind blowing from the
22 south that day, so the system was correctly measuring the
23 wind field as far as I can tell.

24 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. But the system as it is

1 operating right now --

2 THE WITNESS: Yes.

3 MR. SALOTTOLO: -- there's a problem with
4 sheltering?

5 THE WITNESS: There is a problem with sheltering
6 at the northwest sensor. The interesting thing is that if
7 the thing you're most worried about is microbursts on the
8 airport, whenever there's a microburst on the airport the
9 winds going to that sensor will be from the south and it
10 will detect them. It will not detect other kinds of
11 windshear coming from outside of the airport from the north
12 or the east or the west or it will give a delayed detection,
13 at least.

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now the only sheltered sensor is
15 northwest?

16 THE WITNESS: The only severely sheltered sensor
17 is the northwest. The map I showed shows partial sheltering
18 at a couple of other sensors. We could put that back up if
19 you want.

20 MR. SALOTTOLO: That's okay.

21 THE WITNESS: But there is some sheltering at each
22 of the sensors. It's almost impossible to install an LLWAS
23 system without having some sheltering. I mean, when you're
24 in an airport -- around an airport, you're very likely to

1 have some buildings and you usually have some trees,
2 especially in the southeast.

3 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. But for optimum performance
4 of the system, the site should be as representative as
5 possible and sheltering should be eliminated?

6 THE WITNESS: Well, -- yes. The FAA would
7 probably have trouble bulldoze the whole area flat. But
8 what they can do, and that's what the siting criteria is
9 for. There is guidance on how to site the anemometers at a
10 high enough position so that the most egregious effects of
11 the sheltering are not impacted on the system.

12 There are times when you get into awful troubles.
13 Pittsburgh, it turns out, is a place where it's very
14 difficult to put an LLWAS. We actually modeled the whole
15 airport in a wind tunnel to find out how we could put an
16 LLWAS in there that would work.

17 So, it is possible almost anywhere to install an
18 LLWAS, but you need to be very careful with it.

19 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay.

20 THE WITNESS: By the way, TDWR has the same
21 problem. With TDWR it's called ground clutter. Any
22 sensing system will have its weak points and good
23 engineering will be used to overcome those weak points.

24 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, your analysis of the data,

1 LLWAS data, showed that on July 2nd, 1994 during the event,
2 prior to and up through the event, that there was no system
3 degradation or significant system degradation at all?

4 THE WITNESS: I -- well, of course, I don't know
5 what was really out there. I don't see anything in those
6 data that makes me feel suspicious of the system. It looked
7 like a normal behavior of an LLWAS during a windshear event.
8 The story it tells is believable.

9 MR. SALOTTOLO: So, in your opinion, sheltering
10 was not a factor, given the prevailing wind at the --

11 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

12 MR. SALOTTOLO: -- northwest sensor?

13 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: Thank you very much, Dr. Wilson.
15 No further questions at this time.

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Salottolo.

17
18 We'll, begin with the parties. Federal Aviation
19 Administration?

20 MR. DONNER: Thank you. Just one question.

21 MR. DONNER: Doctor, in a Phase II system, is a
22 complex microburst event more difficult to detect than your
23 classic event?

24 THE WITNESS: That's hard to answer. Part of me

1 would say that with the sparse network, almost any detection
2 you get is dump luck. However, I've watched the system work
3 well so often. I just continue to be amazed that it even is
4 getting the 60 percent detection that it's getting. I don't
5 know that I've ever had enough information to know that in a
6 specific way.

7 Most microbursts -- I mean, there's my microburst
8 when I do computer simulations and there's God's
9 microbursts. And most of God's microbursts are not nice and
10 round and the system seems to detect them. So I guess I'd
11 have to say it does all right, but I don't know why.

12 MR. DONNER: Okay. Thank you very much.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: National Air Traffic
14 Controller Association?

15 MR. PARHAM: Yes, sir. I have a couple of
16 questions.

17 MR. PARHAM: Recognizing the system's performance
18 as -- that it did perform as it is designed and you were
19 involved in the design of it, how much input in the design
20 process was from the pilots and controllers that actually
21 have to use it.

22 THE WITNESS: Okay. Ah --

23 MR. PARHAM: Could you kind of elaborate on how
24 that was done?

1 THE WITNESS: Sure. I'd be happy to. In fact,
2 LLWAS was responsible -- a very courageous FAA program
3 manager named Dan Rebnon, who is no longer doing this, went
4 head to head with the Administrator over this and formed the
5 TDWR/LLWAS Windshear Users Group, which was used to design
6 what has ultimately become the Phase III LLWAS and the TDWR
7 operational concept. That user group involved several air
8 traffic controllers, a few line pilots, representatives of
9 ALPA, the people that wrote the windshear training aid.
10 There's a fellow from Douglas, a fellow from Boeing.

11 We made a very -- several different FAA
12 headquarters people met and we haggled for usually two or
13 three days at a time over what the system should do -- what
14 each of these systems should do. And then we, the
15 scientific group, would go back to the trenches, work for a
16 year and we would reassemble.

17 The Phase II LLWAS concept came out of the second
18 meeting of that group and it came out because of a plea from
19 the pilot community and the controller community to do
20 something now. They didn't want to wait for a four or five
21 year FAA procurement. And indeed, it was at one of those
22 sessions where somebody said, "What's the best thing we can
23 do to improve LLWAS," and the rhetorical answer was "Pull
24 the plug."

1 And we came up with this concept. We presented it
2 to that group and that group agreed that this was an
3 appropriate thing that could be done quickly. We were able
4 to do this simply by changing the software in the computer.
5 We didn't have to change a single sensor. We didn't have to
6 touch a piece of hardware. We simply loaded a new tape into
7 the computer and it was running.

8 MR. PARHAM: You had mentioned the false alarms
9 and the concern of those earlier. Do you have what the
10 occurrence of false alarms are now under the new system?

11 THE WITNESS: Okay. They were published in that
12 handout. The Phase II LLWAS system, according to the
13 evaluation I did, and that evaluation was based on about
14 five months' data from Stapleton and Orlando. Based on
15 those data analysis and asking the question -- I guess the
16 system was called issuing a false alarm, if it issued an
17 alarm that was not issued by the Phase III system. I just
18 compared LLWAS Phase II against LLWAS Phase III.

19 On that basis, about 7 percent of the alerts it
20 issues would not be issued by a Phase III system. Now,
21 there is a caveat in that. The Phase III system has an
22 additional wrinkle in it to actually cancel an alert that is
23 in the process of being issued, and that cancellation occurs
24 if the shear is primarily across the runway rather than

1 along the runway.

2 Another requirement from the user group was that
3 they only wanted to hear of a headwind loss or gain along
4 the runway. Phase III LLWAS and TDWR attempt to only issue
5 alerts when the shear is along the runway. LLWAS Phase II
6 is unable to make that determination, so it issues an alert
7 no matter which direction the shear is coming on.

8 Other than that, all of these alerts -- only 7
9 percent of its alerts would not also be issued by a Phase
10 III LLWAS.

11 MR. PARHAM: Do you have the capability of going
12 to a specific site, say Charlotte, and determining false
13 alarms over a -- say month period? Is there any way to
14 determine that?

15 THE WITNESS: Oh, boy, that would be touch. I'll
16 tell you one of the big problems with Phase II LLWAS. It
17 was -- it's sort of like a temporary building. It was put
18 in as a quick fix to give people improved performance until
19 TDWR or Phase III LLWAS could be installed at all these
20 airports. And so there was not a lot of -- I mean, the
21 effort that was put in -- and I've also worked substantially
22 on the TDWR windshear detection algorithms.

23 Most of our scientific time was put on coming up
24 with a very good Phase III LLWAS and a very good TDWR. We

1 were not funded to put a lot of money and time into a
2 perfect Phase II, because the expectation was it would be
3 turned off as soon as all this good stuff came down the
4 line. And the good stuff has been a little too slow.

5 MR. PARHAM: That kind of brings me to my next
6 question. Was at the time the quick fix was contemplated, a
7 time frame that this was to last until -- you know, when the
8 new system to be here? Was it six months, two years, 10
9 years?

10 THE WITNESS: Oh, we started working on this -- I
11 mean, for the FAA, even quick isn't as quick as what we'd
12 like.

13 MR. PARHAM: I don't mean to start it up. How
14 long was it designed to last?

15 THE WITNESS: Well, it was in the spirit of '87, I
16 believe, that we decided to do the Phase II concept. I
17 developed the algorithm, tested it with the recorded data,
18 and delivered it to the FAA in about six months. It took
19 them two years to go do a procurement of 21 67A completed
20 tested approved software.

21 The FAA has to be very careful in the stuff it
22 puts in the field. It doesn't put it in the field and then
23 have me run around and watch it afterwards. It wants it to
24 be right before it turns it on.

1 So, we started on this concept as early as '87.
2 Most of it got out into the field by '89. i'm not sure,
3 quite frankly. You'd have to ask someone else what was the
4 anticipated date in which all the TDWR's would be in the
5 field and commissioned. And commissioned, of course -- a
6 lot of them are in the field, but they aren't -- only one of
7 them is commissioned, as far as I know.

8 MR. PARHAM: So, really, basically, you worked on
9 the equipment not knowing how long it was to last, just to
10 get the best you could in the field quickly?

11 THE WITNESS: Well, we were using the existing
12 hardware. Our charge was to not touch the hardware. To do
13 a software upgrade that would make the system work better.
14 And so we only changed the software.

15 MR. PARHAM: Can a controller working at an
16 operational position determine if an alarm he receives is
17 false or whether it is a valid alarm?

18 THE WITNESS: I couldn't if I were working at that
19 position. I don't think so. And I don't think it would be
20 wise to have a system there with people sitting there trying
21 to second-guess it.

22 We do try to test these systems very thoroughly
23 before we turn them over to the FAA.

24 MR. PARHAM: You had mentioned that 15 knots was

1 some of the criteria used in the activation of different
2 things. What is the criteria for the activation of the oral
3 alarm in the tower?

4 THE WITNESS: An oral?

5 MR. PARHAM: The oral.

6 THE WITNESS: I've actually never -- I've stood
7 around towers a little bit but I can't answer that. I know
8 there is an oral alarm. I thought it was the same as the
9 windshear alarm. If it's different, I don't know how it's
10 different.

11 MR. PARHAM: I think you're probably familiar with
12 the previous testimony on the windshear that were received.
13 And I think the controllers basically, or the evidence --
14 there were two or three alarms that were received.

15 THE WITNESS: Unfortunately, I was had to arrive
16 late and I did not hear the controller's testimony. But if
17 you'll refresh me, I'd be happy to --

18 MR. PARHAM: Well, basically the tower personnel
19 only recall two or three alarms during the 4-5 minutes just
20 prior to the accident. What would you account for this,
21 based on the data that it appears that the alarm started and
22 it should have been continuous.

23 THE WITNESS: Okay. The alarm table that I have
24 and that I used to make these transparencies was the archive

1 from the LLWAS computer and the alerting sector is indicated
2 in the documents. I don't know if these are part of the
3 exhibit here or not.

4 MR. PARHAM: I think it would be Exhibit Number 5-
5 E. There's two sets of charts in there, but I believe they
6 both are the same, if you want to take a look at them.

7 THE WITNESS: Okay. Yes. That's 5-E. I have
8 that one.

9 MR. PARHAM: I guess you can go to page 5. Well,
10 let's use page 12 because it's got asterisks which indicate,
11 I think, the alarms.

12 (Pause.)

13 Page 12, 2240 and 37 seconds.

14 THE WITNESS: Yes. Right.

15 MR. PARHAM: I think where the asterisk is, is
16 that not the first center field alarm?

17 THE WITNESS: Yes. 22:40:37 is the first one I
18 see. Now, that's really 22:40:27 because of that 10 second
19 slip.

20 MR. PARHAM: Okay. But it starts at center field
21 for it appears three alarms, and then you have three sensors
22 and I don't have the --

23 THE WITNESS: The three there are the northeast
24 and the southeast. That was indicated on you graphic.

1 MR. PARHAM: Okay. And then they continue all the
2 way to -- on the chart, 22:51 and 47.

3 THE WITNESS: Yes.

4 MR. PARHAM: We've got the plus or minute 10
5 seconds.

6 THE WITNESS: Right.

7 MR. PARHAM: But that appears to be, you know, a
8 continuous alarm. And at one point there were five sensors
9 involved.

10 THE WITNESS: Yes. It went to all sectors for a
11 brief period of time when the big wind surge hit at the
12 northwest sensor.

13 MR. PARHAM: My question is the controllers and
14 other personnel in the tower say they received three
15 separate alarms. In other words, an alarm and then a period
16 of no alarm and then another alarm and another, three
17 alarms; center field, northeast and northwest. How could
18 you explain that from this data?

19 THE WITNESS: Okay. I can't. These data were
20 delivered to me and I believe to the NTSB by the FAA
21 Technical Center and the first pages here, pages 2 through 5
22 or 6 or something. These pages I believe are a direct
23 transcription of the data, the message values and the alerts
24 as archived on the LLWAS computer. If there is a

1 discrepancy, then it would seem to me that there's a
2 discrepancy between what's being archived in the LLWAS
3 computer and what is appearing on the display.

4 I've never known that to happen, but that's would
5 be where you'd have to go to find that discrepancy. Either
6 that, or the Tech Center unpacked this correctly. I've
7 worked with them several times. I don't -- I would be
8 surprised if they did, because they've done this a lot.

9 MR. PARHAM: One other question. Is it your
10 opinion that the northeast boundary alert that the
11 controller issued, if you're familiar with that one, was the
12 proper alert for that time?

13 THE WITNESS: It was an alert that was new on the
14 system. I don't know all of what was going on. And I
15 suppose even though I have opinions -- I've got a very
16 fertile mind. It gets me into a lot of trouble. But
17 sometimes I can control my mouth. I think I'm really not an
18 expert on that. It's really more of a procedures question,
19 so I'm going to duck.

20 MR. PARHAM: Thank you, sir.

21 Mr. Chairman, I have no further questions.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Thank you.
23 Honeywell?

24 MR. THOMAS: Yes. We have a couple.

1 MR. THOMAS: Dr. Wilson, do you believe that the
2 resolution of LLWAS is sufficient to isolate microburst
3 activity to a specific sector? That is, how likely is it
4 that a microburst could in fact have greater coverage over
5 an airport than measured by the LLWAS?

6 The point of this is, does it make sense to have
7 aircraft land on a runway outside of the sector of the alert
8 given the fact that a microburst may be moving across the
9 field?

10 THE WITNESS: That's a lot like the question I
11 just ducked, but I'm going to speak to this one. I've been
12 in the windshear business for a long time. I think I said I
13 started working with the JAWS group in 1982. What I've
14 observed through the years is that when microbursts are
15 happening they are very dynamic, both in place and time.
16 New pulses come down. A lot of bad stuff can go on.

17 I've been personally bothered the last couple of
18 days in hearing some of the strict interpretations that have
19 been made in training issues with regard to microbursts.
20 Sort of in the back of my mind, it seems to me that
21 somebody's telling me there's a bear in the campground and
22 since we don't have a bear expert present, we don't -- we
23 only will agree that it's a bear when we can actually see
24 him in our tent.

1 I would prefer that people treated microbursts the
2 same way they treat slush on the wings of airplanes. Which
3 is when in doubt, don't move. Don't go there. And it's not
4 just in this group. It's certainly with regard to this
5 airline or this group of pilots. It's in the whole
6 community that people seem to think it's okay until they
7 have rock solid proof that there is a microburst windshear
8 to worry about. And I would prefer that there was a lot
9 stronger education out there about the fact that once you
10 have a microburst somewhere, that the rest of the
11 circumstance should be treated with the utmost caution.

12 Now, that doesn't directly say the next runway. I
13 think of the detected element, if anything, the current
14 system is a little too generous in spreading the possible
15 threat around. The threat that it's not and if it missed
16 the threat in this case, the threat it missed was that
17 something new might be happening right next door in not very
18 many seconds.

19 MR. THOMAS: Okay. Thank you. Another one.

20 Microburst outflows are typically highest about
21 200 to 300 feet above the ground. How do the LLWAS
22 algorithms account for this phenomenon.

23 THE WITNESS: I've studied that and I would
24 question your premise. I have seen microburst where the

1 strongest outflow was at a few hundred meters up to almost
2 1,000 feet off the ground. Those are rare. I've seen
3 microbursts where the strongest winds with good radar
4 coverage, where the LLWAS sensor winds were stronger than
5 the low radar winds and that the outflow was crushed right
6 down to the ground.

7 I don't thoroughly or completely understand why
8 they are sometimes higher and sometimes lower. I do agree
9 with you that the outflow is typically, in a statistical
10 sense a little higher than the network.

11 We have not made an effort to artificially or
12 statistically amplify the alert to match what we see above
13 the ground. In careful statistical studies comparing with
14 TDWR, we have found that using TDWR as the measure of how
15 strong the outflow is, that LLWAS is very close to giving
16 unbiased estimates of microburst strength. It's certainly
17 not underestimating by as much as 5 knots, so it 's very
18 close. It might be a few knots low, but it's not a lot low.

19 MR. THOMAS: Okay. Lastly, the system performance
20 statistics you give on page 6 --

21 THE WITNESS: Yes.

22 MR. THOMAS: -- do we understand that those are
23 relative to the Terminal Doppler Weather Radar? Are there
24 any statistics on the accuracy of the Doppler radar?

1 THE WITNESS: Those statistics are based on a --
2 the Terminal Doppler Radar is one of the sources of
3 information that went into those statistics. In that sense,
4 they are based on that radar. They are not a direct
5 comparison of LLWAS alerts and Terminal Doppler Weather
6 Radar alerts.

7 The process that we used was we took the LLWAS as
8 a good sensor system. We took the radar as a good sensor
9 system. And we indeed usually had a second radar available,
10 which we also used. And then by human judgment, we combined
11 those pieces of information and we also looked at the
12 outputs of the algorithms and tried to come up with our best
13 estimate of what the real threat was. And then we scored
14 the algorithms against that human determined threat.

15 It's a very tedious process but we took a lot of
16 care in that.

17 MR. THOMAS: Okay. Thank you, Dr. Wilson.

18 We have no further questions.

19 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Continuing on that
20 last question concerning the performance statistics on page
21 6, I believe you said that in the Phase II system in the
22 control tower you would not get a microburst alert.

23 THE WITNESS: You'd get a windshear alert.

24 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Windshear alert.

1 Therefore, in your data on page 6, how do you differentiate
2 to come up with your probability of detections between
3 windshear and microburst?

4 THE WITNESS: Okay. The issue there is when there
5 is a windshear that is not a microburst present, how well
6 does the system do in issuing an alert. That's the POD
7 windshear. And the other question is when there is known to
8 be a microburst there, does the system issue some kind of an
9 alert. That's the POD microburst.

10 So the 60 percent number is a reflection that in a
11 situation where from our other information we know there's a
12 microburst present, what is the likelihood that the system
13 will give some kind of a warning. And in the case of LLWAS
14 II, it can only be a windshear warning.

15 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay.

16 Airline Pilots Association?

17 MR. TULLY: Thanks. Just to clarify one issue.
18 The best protection from ground based system occur when a
19 low level windshear Phase III system is integrated with the
20 Terminal Doppler Radar. Is that correct?

21 THE WITNESS: That's correct. Right.

22 MR. TULLY: All right. That's my only question.
23 Thank you.

24 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: USAir?

1 MR. SHARP: Just one question, Dr. Wilson.

2 If you'll look back at your charts on 21 and --

3 THE WITNESS: Let me -- let me -- can I back up
4 just a second? I was a little short on the last.

5 That answer, yes, about the Terminal Doppler
6 Weather Radar and the LLWAS is based on a study for over two
7 years' worth of data at Orlando. The person who is the lead
8 scientists on that is Rod Cole from Lincoln Laboratory and
9 there was a research paper on that, I believe, in the
10 Aviation Weather Conference from a year ago in Vienna,
11 Virginia.

12 MR. TULLY: Thank you.

13 THE WITNESS: Sorry.

14 MR. SHARP: That's fine.

15 If you'll look at your charts, the ones you had on
16 page 21 and 22, if you'll look at 21, the wind at sensor
17 number 6 is 180 degrees at 23 knots. If you'll look at page
18 22, the wind at sensor 6 is showing 170 degrees at 34 knots.
19 That's an increase of 11 knots over a period of a minute,
20 assuming your times are correct.

21 THE WITNESS: Yes.

22 MR. SHARP: That 11 knots could possibly been the
23 increasing outflow off the bottom of a microburst?

24 THE WITNESS: Well, in fact, a better place to

1 look at that, I guess, would be on the time charts on page
2 24. There was -- let's see. The times we want are 42,
3 4157, if you will, up to 43. And you see that top graph
4 represents that sensor. And those winds surge very strongly
5 over that minute.

6 It's not an atypical situation. There was an
7 incident where a Continental aircraft survived a 95 knot
8 microburst in Stapleton and the winds there went up almost
9 that much in a minute. In fact, the winds there at one
10 sensor were increasing about 10 knots every 10 seconds for
11 well over a minute.

12 These winds can surge very, very quickly in case
13 of a microburst.

14 MR. SHARP: I believe I recall that incident
15 you're talking about. In this particular case, this could
16 be off the jagged edge you're talking, since it may not be a
17 round microburst?

18 THE WITNESS: Or a second pulse. I personally
19 think that whatever it looked like from the ground that
20 there was some second pulse, but that's -- I guess they
21 asked me to be an expert and so I'm cautious about
22 fantasizing to much. But it does not look to me like a
23 single evolutionary event. It looks like some kind of a
24 surge.

1 MR. SHARP: Yes. And I don't want you to
2 speculate. I just wonder about the possibility of that
3 happening.

4 Could you also make a general statement. We
5 talked about winds at lower levels versus higher levels in
6 the microburst and where the stronger winds were. Could you
7 make a general statement that said as you increased there
8 could possibly be an increase in the winds?

9 THE WITNESS: Well, the way you posed it, yes,
10 there could. There could also be a decrease. The
11 comparisons we've made with LLWAS derived losses and TDWR
12 losses indicate that they're similar and each sensor will
13 have times when it sees a stronger wind. There's not a
14 clear pattern of one being stronger than the other.

15 Most of our data in that direction were taken at
16 Orlando where the radar was looking up a couple hundred feet
17 above the airport and the LLWAS, of course, was right down
18 at the airport. Well, the LLWAS there was on tall poles,
19 about 100 foot poles, and probably the radar was up around
20 300 feet. It's about a 200 foot difference, and yet we
21 could not see a pattern where one sensor system gave
22 stronger measurements than the other.

23 MR. SHARP: Considering that, the data that you
24 have, is it possible to estimate the winds or predict the

1 winds at a 200 or 300 foot level above the ground in this
2 particular incident?

3 THE WITNESS: I cannot do that. There will be --
4 Fred Proctor will be speaking a little bit later. He had
5 done a different kind of analysis and he has the only
6 technique that I would have confidence in for answering your
7 question.

8 MR. SHARP: Okay. Thank you, sir.

9 We have nothing further, Mr. Chairman.

10 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.
11 Douglas Aircraft Company?

12 MR. LUND: Yes. Dr. Wilson, from the time the
13 system thinks it's detecting a shear, is there any time
14 delay from the time it detects the shear until such time as
15 the alarm is sounded in the tower?

16 THE WITNESS: Yes. There's the persistence
17 condition that's imposed, which requires for it to wait for
18 the shear condition to be detected for four consecutive
19 times. And since the wind data are re-measured every 10
20 seconds, that means there's a 40 second delay in the issue
21 of the alert.

22 MR. LUND: What about after the fourth detection,
23 between that time and the sounding of the alarm?

24 THE WITNESS: It issues the alert on the fourth

1 detection. That means it goes running up through the
2 electronics. The computer algorithm executes in under a
3 second. That's not an issue. The other significant delay
4 in there would be the time for the controller to observe the
5 situation and make the transmission.

6 MR. LUND: Thank you.

7 No more questions, Mr. Chairman.

8 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

9 Pratt and Whitney?

10 MR. YOUNG: No questions.

11 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Association of Flight
12 Attendants?

13 MS. GILMER: No questions.

14 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay.

15 International Association of Machinists?

16 MR. GOGLIA: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

17 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Dispatchers Union?

18 MR. SCHUETZ: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

19 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

20 National Weather Service?

21 MR. KUESSNER: No questions, sir.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

23 Any more questions form the Technical Panel?

24 Mr. Feith?

1 MR. FEITH: Just two questions. One, I guess, my
2 ignorance for windshear and microburst. Is there any way to
3 measure the thickness or depth of that diverging pattern in
4 a microburst shaft when it hits the ground?

5 THE WITNESS: Not with any of the -- I mean, there
6 certainly is, but not with any of the operational equipment
7 that we've been talking about here.

8 MR. FEITH: So, if there's moisture in it, could
9 you use Doppler radar to measure the depth of that outflow
10 pattern?

11 THE WITNESS: Well, no. The Doppler radar is
12 scanning at different stratifications and your ability to
13 resolve a vertical profile is impaired by the granularity of
14 that scan. You could get a few slices, but in fact, I
15 believe with even the TDWR, which is one of the most
16 aggressively sited radars for this particular purpose, you
17 would get about two looks at places in that outflow profile.

18 MR. FEITH: And one last question. Were you able
19 to determine if the geometric configuration file, the GCF,
20 was correct at Charlotte?

21 THE WITNESS: Yes. I did check that. It turns
22 out we frequently -- we, and the Tech Center frequently look
23 at data from airports and one of the biggest headaches, of
24 course, is to run a data tape through your programs at home

1 and discover you're getting different answers and wondering
2 why.

3 We discovered early on that almost always when we
4 got different answers it was because we had the wrong file.
5 So now it is standard practice that when they print the data
6 archive they also print the airport configuration file that
7 was used on that computer at the time the data were taken.
8 And I did ask the Tech Center to check that. They did, and
9 they told me that it is the same file that they have on
10 record.

11 MR. FEITH: Thank you, sir.

12 No further questions, Mr. Chairman.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Feith.

14 Mr. Laynor?

15 MR. LAYNOR: No questions.

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Clark?

17 MR. CLARK: Yes. Would it be possible to reduce
18 the amount of time delay if we were to implement some sort
19 of change that could monitor the level of error or the level
20 of warning -- or the level of wind difference?

21 For example, if we within the 10 second time frame
22 saw a 20 to 30 knot increase, could we forego the full 40
23 second time delay?

24 THE WITNESS: We've talked about that. I'm sure

1 there's something that could be done in that direction.
2 Again, this is the system that's supposed to get turned off
3 any day now and for several years now there's been no effort
4 put into really monitoring it or improving it as far as its
5 algorithm. And it's starting to look like it's going to be
6 around for a while, but we keep hoping the other stuff is
7 going to show up.

8 I don't know what to say beyond the fact that yes,
9 something better probably could be done, but nobody's
10 working on it.

11 MR. CLARK: Does the system cancel the warning?
12 What's the mechanism to cancel the warning? Is there a time
13 delay built into that?

14 THE WITNESS: Yes. Once the system is issuing a
15 warning, after the last detection, it holds that alert for a
16 period of time. I believe it's 30 seconds.

17 MR. CLARK: Three hits then roughly?

18 THE WITNESS: Pardon?

19 MR. CLARK: Three hits? Or let me ask you. If we
20 lose the warning level and then it reoccurs after two radar
21 hits, will the warning continue or do we have to shut off
22 and wait four more --

23 THE WITNESS: Go through the four? I really don't
24 know the answer. I did not design this part of the

1 algorithm. The persistence strategy was designed by people
2 at the Tech Center. But I think -- I know the way Phase I
3 LLWAS worked and I believe that this is designed very
4 similarly and that it would hold the alert if it started
5 getting it.

6 In other words, if it was in the 30 second grace
7 period and then the alert came back, that it would continue
8 the alert.

9 MR. CLARK: Do you know or have any information on
10 the plans to install Phase III?

11 THE WITNESS: There is a -- well, one of the
12 interesting things you get into in the FAA is that they buy
13 a system and then they have to talk the local facility into
14 installing it, the so-called commissioning of the system.

15 I'm sure there'll be more talk about that, but the
16 difference I think is primarily keyed around the fact that
17 the users of FAA equipment, FAA weather equipment, are not
18 meteorologists. They are air traffic controllers
19 primarily and they don't want to have to sit and worry about
20 is it working all right today.

21 So the stuff is banged on pretty hard by the FAA
22 Technical Center before they agree to turn it loose for
23 operational use. And another issue is that not only does it
24 has to work. It also has to be maintainable. So there's

1 facilities and logistics issues. And the LLWAS right now is
2 still, I believe, being held up on commissioning. It has
3 been delivered. Only nine have been procured, but they are
4 all ready, except for turning them on.

5 The one that's where the tests are occurring is at
6 Orlando, and that one has been running operationally for a
7 year now in a test status, so they are getting service form
8 it, even though it's not commissioned. I understand the one
9 at Denver will be -- is commissioned and will be turned on
10 whenever they turn the airport on. It's at the new airport.

11 MR. CLARK: Each one of these sites has to be
12 commissioned. Is that because you're having to write code
13 for each specific site?

14 THE WITNESS: The commissioning -- and again, I'm
15 not an expert on this at all, but I've observed. There's a
16 first major commissioning, a first article evaluation. And
17 that's very lengthy and carefully done. The subsequent
18 commissionings are basically equipment checkouts. They
19 happen much more quickly.

20 MR. CLARK: Are there any plans to collocate the
21 Phase III with the TDWR?

22 THE WITNESS: Some of the sites are collocated
23 sites and they will use the integration algorithm. There
24 will be a couple of them put at other places and I don't

1 know the list right off.

2 MR. CLARK: Okay. Thank you.

3 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Schleede?

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: No questions.

5 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Dr. Wilson, do you
6 what the -- do you happen to know what the time correlation
7 is between the LLWAS data in Exhibit 5-E and the cockpit
8 voice recorder time would be? Do you have any concept on
9 that?

10 THE WITNESS: Oh, I have not -- literally, all I
11 know about cockpit voice recorders is what I've read in the
12 newspapers.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Salottolo, do you
14 have those?

15 MR. SALOTTOLO: I don't know.

16 THE WITNESS: With the 10 seconds slip, they
17 should be exact. You should be able to line them up. I
18 just don't have access to the voice recorder data.

19 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Right. I was just
20 noticing that after the LLWAS system showed an alert on the
21 northeast boundary, the tower communicated that alert almost
22 instantaneously. And I was just wondering if we had a way
23 to pin that down.

24 MR. SALOTTOLO: Mr. Chairman, the only thing that

1 we know is that the LLWAS data was 10 second -- LLWAS clock
2 was 10 seconds fast. We probably certainly could marry it
3 to --

4 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: That would explain it.

5 THE WITNESS: I've stood in a lot of towers and if
6 a controller is talking to an airplane and he gets a
7 windshear alert, he pretty much gives it instantaneously.
8 The delays occur when the plane hasn't checked in yet and
9 he's got a windshear alert and there's nobody out there to
10 talk to.

11 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Right. I simply wanted
12 to point that out for the record.

13 Mr. Lund?

14 MR. LUND: I'd add something. One of the
15 controllers testified that the alarm that went off was
16 recorded on the ATC tape. So if you wanted to make a
17 correlation, that would be the way of doing it.

18 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Right. Thank you.

19 MR. CLARK: I was going to ask how you determined
20 that there was a 10 second offset?

21 THE WITNESS: Greg told me.

22 MR. SALOTTOLO: I obtained it from the FAA.

23 THE WITNESS: I'm suspicious. I've seen enough
24 time slips that before I start a data analysis, I try to

1 find out as much as I can about what the background
2 situation is. And I specifically asked him for that
3 information and he found it out somehow and gave it to me.

4 MR. CLARK: We were in the process of discussion
5 and I thought you were the man that had said that. So, my
6 apologies.

7 THE WITNESS: I was repeating the truth.

8 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Well, Dr. Wilson, when we
9 were here during the on scene phase of the investigation, we
10 were asked many questions about how this system operates and
11 I hope that most all those questions were answered today.
12 That was a very good presentation and we appreciate your
13 participation in our public hearing.

14 Is there anything else you would like to add for
15 our public record?

16 THE WITNESS: No. I've enjoyed being here. Thank
17 you.

18 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Thank you, again.

19 (Witness excused.)

20 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Why don't we take about a
21 10 minute break and resume with the next witness.

22 (Whereupon, a recess was taken.)

23 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Back on the record.

24 Let's please come to order.

1 Our next witness is Dr. Mark Weber. He will be
2 questioned by Mr. Greg Salottolo and I believe you've
3 already sworn him in, Mr. Schleede?

4 MR. SCHLEEDE: Yes. The witness has been sworn.

5 (Witness testimony continues on the next page.)

6

7 DR. MARK WEBER, ASR-9 & DOPPLER Wx RADAR, MIT LINCOLN
8 LABORATORIES, BOSTON, MASSACHUSETTS

9

10 Whereupon,

11

DR. MARK WEBER,

12 having been first duly sworn, was called as a witness and
13 was examined and testified as follows:

14

15 MR. SCHLEEDE: Dr. Weber, please state your full
16 name and business address for our record?

17

THE WITNESS: I'm Mark E. Weber. I'm at MIT
18 Lincoln Laboratory in Lexington, Massachusetts.

19

MR. SCHLEEDE: What position do you hold at
20 Lincoln Laboratories?

21

THE WITNESS: I'm an associate group leader in our
22 Weather Sensing Group.

23

MR. SCHLEEDE: Would you briefly describe your
24 experience and education that qualifies you for your present

1 position?

2 THE WITNESS: I earned my doctoral degree at Rice
3 University doing experimental studies involving thunderstorm
4 dynamic processes and associated electrification, that is,
5 lightning activity. For the last 10 years I've been at
6 Lincoln Laboratory. Our group has had major
7 responsibilities for many of the recent terminal area
8 weather systems, particularly those that employ Doppler
9 radar technology.

10 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you very much.

11 Mr. Salottolo, proceed.

12 MR. SALOTTOLO: Thank you, Mr. Schleede.

13 Dr. Weber, you may proceed with your presentation.
14 It's Exhibit 5-K.

15 (Whereupon, a presentation was made using
16 viewgraphs.)

17 THE WITNESS: Well, this just amplifies on my
18 introduction. I just wanted to make the point that over the
19 last 10 years the scientists and engineers in our group have
20 played a key role in I think all of the major terminal area
21 weather systems for the FAA. We were the lead in developing
22 the algorithms and doing the field testing for the FAA's
23 Terminal Doppler Weather Radar system.

24 My particular focus has been on the weather

1 sensing capabilities of the Airport Surveillance Radar, the
2 ASR-9, both in terms of its six level weather reflectivity
3 channel that is on line today with sort of base line 9 and
4 then in terms of the capability for adding a processing
5 channel that will allow the ASR-9 to provide the same type
6 of functionality as provided by the TDWR at a lower cost for
7 some of the smaller airports.

8 Wes Wilson, who joined our group five years ago,
9 of course brings in some sense a lot of the FAA's
10 corporation knowledge on the low level windshear alert
11 system. And finally, we're currently heavily involved in an
12 activity to tie together these various sensors in a data
13 fusion system, a so-called Integrated Terminal Weather
14 System which will be coming on line five or six years down
15 the road.

16 My briefing today will concentrate really on the
17 system I'm expert on that's most germane to the Charlotte
18 accident. That is, the six level weather reflectivity
19 channel that's part of the base line ASR-9. I'll provide
20 some technical background on that system, our experience in
21 terms of technical operational evaluations of that system,
22 and then, using the NEXRAD data that Mr. Saffle discussed
23 this morning, I'll simulate what our best estimate at least
24 of what the ASR-9 should have been painting at Charlotte

1 around the time of the accident.

2 At the end of my talk I'll briefly summarize I
3 think some of the pertinent technical points relative to the
4 technology that either is currently coming on line or will
5 be coming on line down the road. That is, specifically, the
6 Terminal Doppler Weather Radar windshear process or
7 modification to the ASR-9 and the Integrated Terminal
8 Weather System.

9 Okay. Well, this is a photograph of an ASR-9 for
10 those of you who haven't seen it. The FAA has procured I
11 believe 130 some odd of these systems. About 88 of them are
12 currently commissioned; that is, providing operational
13 system.

14 Of course, the primary mission of this radar is to
15 provide aircraft detection and tracking. However, the ASR-9
16 is the first version of this class of radar that also
17 features a dedicated digital processing channel that
18 provides quantitative information on precipitation
19 reflectivity live to controllers on their displays. So
20 there's an important new functionality coming on line with
21 these radars.

22 The basic feature of the radar. It operates at 10
23 centimeter wavelength. Scans in azimuth only 12-1/2 times
24 per minute. Provides coverage out to 60 nautical miles and

1 the weather maps are updated once every 30 seconds.

2 In terms of the weather surveillance capability
3 this radar is very important to understand the beam coverage
4 and I think this is relevant to what the radar would have
5 been painting here at Charlotte. This radar has so-called
6 co-secant squared, basically a fanned shaped beam, narrow in
7 azimuth, but as shown here, broad in elevation angle. It's
8 about 5 degrees in elevation extend and, in fact, the
9 antenna gain falls off slowly above the half power limit
10 show here in the chart. So, it actually can see up probably
11 somewhat higher than is indicated by this chart.

12 At any rate, what I'm showing here is the coverage
13 in altitude versus range of the so-called low elevation beam
14 and the high beam. The radar operates basically by
15 processing data from the high beam, the red plot here, out
16 to a range of about 30 kilometers or 15 nautical miles. And
17 then it switches over to the low beam, the green curve,
18 beyond 30 kilometers.

19 You can see from the chart that at long range the
20 beam essentially intercepts the entire extent of a storm
21 system, so that in some sense the precipitation display
22 being provided to controllers for storms, I'd say beyond 30-
23 40 kilometers, is somewhat equivalent to the composite
24 reflectivity product that Mr. Saffle discussed earlier.

1 The processor is set up so that at these longer
2 ranges it's essentially trying to paint the highest
3 reflectivity at any altitude within a storm on the two-
4 dimensional display provided to controllers.

5 Now, at very short ranges, again, I'd say about 20
6 kilometers or less, because in contrast to conventional
7 weather radars this antenna doesn't scan up and down an
8 elevation angle. You've got a fixed elevation angle. So at
9 short ranges, you may be to some extent looking underneath
10 the highest reflectivity in a storm, at least when that high
11 reflectivity is still up high in the cloud as it typically
12 is during the early stage of a thunderstorm.

13 The display provided to controllers is quantized
14 into the six National Weather Service so-called VIP levels,
15 ranging from light to extreme intensity. My understanding
16 is that airborne weather radars, the correspondence to
17 airborne weather radars is such that, in general, green
18 would correspond to level 1; yellow on an airborne radar
19 would correspond to level 2; and level 3 and above would
20 show up as red on an airborne system.

21 Talking to controllers, most air traffic
22 controllers assert that traffic will general deviate around
23 precipitation cells when they're displaying level 3 or
24 higher precipitation.

1 As I said, the ASR-9 features a separate digital
2 processing channel, and this is a high level block diagram
3 of what goes on there. Very important to painting
4 precipitation that's short range with a radar beam that's
5 also intercepting targets on the ground, buildings and trees
6 is a clutter suppression module, and this is basically
7 controlled by a site specific clear day map that determines
8 the amount of suppression applied in each area of the
9 radar's coverage.

10 The data are then threshold into the six standard
11 National Weather Service levels and passed on to a smoothing
12 and contouring processor which basically regularizes the
13 contours for display on the controller's scopes and also
14 fills in any sensed cells that had such severe ground
15 clutter that it couldn't make an accurate measurement of the
16 reflectivity in close to the radar.

17 The controllers then are able to by means of
18 buttons select any two of the six available levels in two
19 display modes, which we've mocked up here. A so-called
20 discrete mode where the two selected levels only are shown,
21 and then a summation mode where the selected levels plus all
22 higher levels are shown with a light and dark intensity
23 modulation.

24 It's a fairly nice setup, so that I believe, in

1 spite of the fact that you can't see all six levels at one
2 time, it's fairly easy to toggle the controls and get a
3 pretty good understanding of all the data that's coming out
4 of the processor.

5 MR. SALOTTOLO: Excuse me, Dr. Weber. Could you
6 just explain a little more about the summation feature,
7 exactly what the controller would be looking at at various
8 settings? Say 1 and 3. Could you set like 1 and 3 on there
9 or --

10 THE WITNESS: Well, let me see if I can
11 illustrate. In this chart we're illustrating at the level 2
12 and 5 and in the upper panel you can see a level 2 contour
13 with sort of dark green shading, and then there's a black
14 area within the level 2 contour corresponding to levels 3
15 and 4. And then the level 5 contour shows up. And then
16 here is a level 6 region within the level 5 contour.

17 So you're seeing displayed there only regions of
18 level 2 and 5 and you're having to infer the presence of
19 levels 3, 4 and 6 within those contours.

20 Now, the summation mode shows you 2, 3 and 4 with
21 a dark green color and then 5 and 6 with a bright green
22 color. So essentially the controller has a button that
23 allows him to toggle between discrete and summation display
24 modes.

1 MR. SALOTTOLO: In the summation mode, how would
2 you know if there was in fact a level 6 in there somewhere.
3 Is there some kind of setup that gives you an indication?

4 THE WITNESS: There's a panel of lights up on his
5 display that shows the highest available weather level
6 within the radar's field of view. So, for example, if the
7 strongest intensity storm within 60 miles of the airport was
8 showing level 4, this panel would probably have lights 1, 2,
9 3 and 4 illuminated and lights 5 and 6 would be dark. So
10 that aids the controllers in selecting their display setup.

11 MR. SALOTTOLO: So, in other words, to find this
12 particular, for example, VIP level 6 cell, you'd have to
13 actually go to discrete 6 and then locate it that way or
14 you'd have to -- there'd be no way to know where it was
15 without manipulating the radar some other way?

16 THE WITNESS: That's right. The light panel would
17 alert him to the fact that somewhere in the field of view
18 there's a level 6 cell, but he would have to select the
19 appropriate settings to delineate exactly where it was.

20 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay.

21 THE WITNESS: All right. I want to turn briefly
22 to the opportunity we had to work with the FAA during the
23 operational test and evaluation of the ASR-9 in Huntsville,
24 Alabama back in 1987 and 1988.

1 We were tasked basically to validate the
2 performance of this six level weather channel. This chart
3 shows our setup down in Huntsville. The Westinghouse ASR-9
4 which was being tested by the FAA was here at the airport.
5 Within a mile of that site we had located both an ASR-8, an
6 earlier airport surveillance radar which has very similar
7 basic radar features and we simply instrumented this radar
8 so we could record all the relevant data and carefully
9 calibrate out what was going on with respect to that system.

10 Likewise, we also operated a pencil beam
11 meteorological Doppler weather radar similar to NEXRAD, at
12 least in terms of its beam shape and scanning capabilities.

13 With those two sources of truth, if you will, we
14 could take the actual ASR-9 report and compare them to both
15 the fan beamed ASR-8, which we've emulated the processing
16 algorithm of the ASR-9. It was the same class of radar, so
17 you would certainly expect if the ASR-9 was working properly
18 we should get a similar report.

19 And likewise with the pencil beam radar, we now
20 had three-dimensional coverage. We were able to understand
21 in detail why these fan beam radars were reporting what they
22 were. And through a simulation process similar to that I'll
23 be discussing a little later in the talk, we were in fact
24 using the pencil beam radar, able to simulate what the ASR-9

1 should have been reporting.

2 At any rate, the game plan here was to test the
3 actual ASR-9 reports against what we measured with our truth
4 radar systems. And overall, the results were very positive.
5 We were able to analyze in detail data from 19 precipitating
6 weather situations ranging from air mass thunderstorms,
7 widespread stratiform precipitation, organized squall lines
8 and cold frontal passages. And on a pixel by pixel basis,
9 there was very good agreement. Eighty percent of the pixels
10 -- by pixel, I mean radar resolution cell. Eighty percent
11 of the levels agreed exactly, and where there was a
12 discrepancy it was generally no larger than one National
13 Weather Service VIP level.

14 So, we felt that given the difficulty in
15 calibrating a radar better than 2 dB or so and given the
16 slightly different sitings of the two radars -- three
17 radars, actually -- that this was very good agreement.

18 During that OT&E and subsequent work with the
19 ASR-9, we have identified a couple of issues, and I'll raise
20 those now.

21 One is ground clutter breakthrough that occurs
22 during unusual temperature or moisture conditions in the
23 atmosphere that causes ducting of radar energy or so-called
24 anomalous propagation. This occurs, for example, at night

1 or early in the morning when you have a temperature
2 inversion near the ground. These are data from I believe the
3 ASR-9 at Dallas-Ft. Worth, showing on a perfectly clear
4 morning the weather channel display. And what you're seeing
5 here are false storm cells caused by ground clutter
6 breakthrough during an anomalous propagation episode.

7 You can also see this during thunderstorm
8 passages. Here we have a situation where a thunderstorm
9 system has moved across the radar to the west. It's dumped
10 a pool of cool moist air over the radar. And again, that's
11 causing ducting of the radar's beam. So, in fact, these
12 cells down to the south-southeast are not weather. They are
13 ground clutter breakthrough caused by anomalous propagation.

14 This problem seems to be fairly widespread and it
15 certainly has the effect of reducing to some degree
16 controller confidence in the validity of the 6 level weather
17 channel coming out on their display.

18 There are solutions to that problem which we
19 discussed with the FAA. This chart simply shows that using
20 Doppler processing, which is something this ASR-9 windshear
21 processor, I mentioned earlier, will do. You can
22 discriminate between actual storm cells, these things east
23 of the radar here, and anomalous propagation induced ground
24 clutter breakthrough out here to the west. Basically, the

1 left panel shows the ASR-9 report if you don't use this
2 Doppler discrimination feature. And then with the Doppler
3 discrimination feature on it's possible to get rid of, to a
4 large extent, the ground clutter breakthrough.

5 Another observation we made very recently this
6 past Summer has occurred in connection with our ITWS, our
7 Integrated Terminal Weather System, testing down in Orlando.
8 What we're doing there is providing to controllers a display
9 integrating data, as I said, from these various weather
10 sensors. And in particular, the precipitation reflectivity
11 is coming from the ASR-9. This panel on the left is the
12 ITWS operational display. The Doppler products are coming
13 from the TDWR.

14 We started observing very near the airport
15 instances where we were seeing windshears. Here's a circle
16 indicating a 20 knot windshear with no apparent associated
17 precipitation. And we knew in Florida that dry microburst
18 activity is essentially not something you'd expect, so we
19 went and looked at the raw TDWR data and it turned out, in
20 fact, that TDWR was painting small rain showers. These are
21 level 3 showers, just a few hundred square meters of level 3
22 weather, but it's not appearing in the ASR-9 data at very
23 close range.

24 You can see the cell removed from the ASR-9 a

1 little bit further is showing up with reasonable fidelity on
2 the ASR-9 display.

3 Before you go on, we don't fully understand what's
4 going on here. It's nothing intrinsic to the sensor. The
5 beam shape of the ASR-9 being so broad should allow it to
6 see rain at the surface without problems, so we suspect some
7 kind of either inappropriate site variable parameter setting
8 or a glitch in the software, but we're working with the FAA
9 to better understand that.

10 One final sort of background comment here. Early
11 on in the deployment cycle of the ASR-9, the GAO flagged the
12 absence really of formal procedures for controllers to pass
13 that six level weather data on to pilots. This is just a
14 cover sheet and an excerpt from the abstract of that report,
15 but basically they flagged that the FAA believes at that
16 time that before implementing formal procedures controllers
17 need to, if you will, better understand the basic changes
18 that the ASR-9 will bring in their capability to detect
19 precipitation. And they stated that a policy question
20 regarding whether to route aircraft around storm using ASR-9
21 weather data will not be answered until the FAA learns more
22 about precipitation effects on aircraft and workload effects
23 on controllers.

24 To my knowledge, nothing further has really gone

1 in the area.

2 Okay. Well, let me turn now to our simulation of
3 what the ASR-9 should have been painting or our best
4 expectation of what it would have been painting around the
5 time of the Charlotte accident.

6 As I said, we've used the data from the NEXRAD at
7 Columbia that Mr. Saffle discussed earlier. This is the
8 point 5 degree tilt closest in time to the time of the
9 accident. Three small storm cells. This is a 70 and an 80
10 nautical range ring. The Charlotte Airport is underneath
11 this particular cell.

12 This chart summarizes the simulation procedure.
13 The first step is to take the NEXRAD data -- as I said, 76
14 nautical miles away from Charlotte, and construct from it a
15 three-dimensional reflectivity grid on a half nautical mile
16 by half nautical mile resolution. This was done using the
17 beams which, as Mr. Saffle said, is a point 5 degree beam
18 centered 8,000 feet up, extending from about 4,000 feet to
19 12,000 feet and the similarly three more beams centered
20 16,000, 23,000 and 31,000 feet up in the air.

21 It's important to note that the lower edge of the
22 lower beam, as I said, is about 4,000 feet, so in estimating
23 what was going on at the surface, we simply extrapolated
24 down from an altitude of 4,000 feet. We don't have the very

1 low altitude data.

2 At any rate, given that three-dimensional
3 reflectivity grid, we integrate over elevation angle to
4 simulate the beam pattern of the ASR-9. That is, we weight
5 the data by the ASR-9's beam pattern as a function of
6 elevation angle and integrate, essentially collapse this
7 data down into the planned view provided by the ASR-9. We
8 then convert that integrated reflectivity measurement to the
9 National Weather Service six level scale and finally
10 simulate the spacial and contouring process used in the ASR-
11 9 processor.

12 I have to acknowledge some significant caveats
13 here to the simulation, one of the largest being the data
14 resolutions of the NEXRAD. As I said, the lowest beam is
15 centered at about 2-1/2 kilometers, 8,000 feet. The vertical
16 resolution, likewise, is about the same, 8,000 feet. And it
17 takes six minute for the NEXRAD to do its thing. So you're
18 integrating in both time and space.

19 The simulation was performed in a cartesian
20 coordinate system, as I said. The ASR-9 processor actually
21 works in a polar coordinate system. That may make some
22 qualitative differences but I don't think should have any
23 big effect on the outcome here.

24 What may be more important is that we did not

1 include ground clutter and ASR-9 ground clutter suppression
2 processing because we didn't have knowledge of the ground
3 clutter environment at Charlotte.

4 Possible effects of the ground clutter and the
5 ground clutter suppression could be sensoring of weather at
6 short range or at least a downwards bias in the reported
7 weather levels in areas where the ground clutter was very
8 heavy.

9 MR. SALOTTOLO: Excuse me, Dr. Weber. That last
10 bullet, that's an active part of the radar? In other words,
11 each of the ASR-9's has those as other ground clutter and
12 clutter suppression software, whatever?

13 THE WITNESS: Yes. As I said, that's a very
14 important part of the radar's capability to measure weather
15 at short range. If you remember the old television pictures
16 of old weather radars without any clutter suppression
17 capability, you have this big ring -- you know, 10, 20 miles
18 around the radar where you couldn't see anything because you
19 were blinded by ground clutter. So for the ASR-9 to be able
20 to detect weather on or near the airport it's essential that
21 it have that ground clutter suppression capability.

22 MR. SALOTTOLO: Is that a selectable parameter or
23 is that -- that's on all the time?

24 THE WITNESS: It's on all the time, but the degree

1 of ground clutter suppression that's applied is determined
2 really on a resolution cell by cell basis based on the
3 intensity of the ground clutter in each area. So, if you
4 have an area with very little ground clutter, there's no
5 need to use a lot of clutter suppression. And you can see,
6 if you will, lower level weather in such areas than you can
7 in areas where you're forced to use heavy clutter
8 suppression.

9 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. I guess the question is you
10 can't turn it on and off. I mean, it's there.

11 THE WITNESS: It's there.

12 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay.

13 THE WITNESS: And you want it to be there because
14 you wouldn't see anything without it.

15 All right. Let me turn to the simulations. We
16 worked with three of the volume scans that Mr. Saffle
17 discussed this morning. The one beginning at 22:29, the
18 next scan beginning at 22:35 and then the scan nearest to
19 the time of the accident at 22:41. Let me see if I can work
20 through the plot format here.

21 We have four panels. The upper two plots are just
22 slices through the Cartesian grid we formed from the NEXRAD
23 data at heights of 5,000 and 15,000 feet above the surface.
24 These data are in dBZ units, which Mr. Saffle discussed this

1 morning. The meteorological unit would basically -- green,
2 corresponding to level 2; the brown shade corresponding to
3 level 4, I guess; and the reds and above corresponding to
4 level 5.

5 The airport at Charlotte is sketched here. The
6 north-south runway is the ASR-9 location with the dot. So,
7 at any rate, as Mr. Saffle said, at this time, about 12-13
8 minutes prior to the accident, the highest reflectivity in
9 this storm, 50 dBZ or greater, was up at altitude 15,000 or
10 above.

11 In the lower left panel, we've essentially taken a
12 vertical cross-section through our Cartesian grid along this
13 blue line passing through the ASR-9 to show you in some
14 sense what the ASR-9 would have been seeing. Here's our
15 vertical cross-section. We're now in meters -- 5,000
16 meters, 10,000 meters. Here's the core of reflectivity
17 aloft 5,000 meters up. And the lines here show effectively
18 the coverage of the ASR-9's low and high beams.

19 So you can see what's going on at this time
20 because the cell is essentially over the radar. The core of
21 high reflectivity is above the beam. Within the beam, the
22 most we have is this yellow 35 dBZ which corresponds to sort
23 of level 2. So our simulation indicates that at this time
24 12 or 13 minutes prior to the accident, the ASR-9 would have

1 been painting basically a level 1, or at most level 2 cell
2 extending up towards the airport from the south.

3 Okay. Moving ahead to 22:35, again, as Mr. Saffle
4 indicated this morning, by this time the high reflectivity,
5 the reds and the browns I guess you'd call them, the 45
6 dBZ's and above, have descended into the lowest NEXRAD beam.
7 We're now picking up significant reflectivity down at 5,000
8 feet. Our vertical cross-section now along an east-west
9 plane shows this core of red extending down into the ASR-9
10 beam.

11 There's a little bit of level 5 getting down to
12 the surface, but because it's small in area, the ASR-9's
13 smoothing and contouring processor would not pass that
14 through. But at least according to our simulation there
15 should have been plenty of level 4 area so that we would
16 have been seeing a level 4 cell that's now moved up more or
17 less over to the west of the airport at this point in time.

18 And the volume scan beginning at 22:41 just prior
19 to the accident, you continue to have the heavy
20 precipitation falling into the lowest NEXRAD beam. In fact,
21 as Mr. Saffle indicated, this storm seems this be raining
22 out at this time. The high reflectivity aloft is dying.
23 It's all coming down to the ground. And again, according to
24 our simulation at least, the ASR-9 should have been painting

1 a level 4 -- level 3, level 4 cell, more or less centered on
2 the west side of the airport at this point in time.

3 MR. SALOTTOLO: Excuse me, Dr. Weber, could we
4 back up to 22:29 again? I guess two back, the second one
5 back.

6 THE WITNESS: One more back.

7 MR. SALOTTOLO: One more back. On the simulated
8 ASR-9 weather channel, I believe the testimony of the
9 controllers was that the ASR-9 was set up on discrete 1 and
10 3, 1 and 3 selected. Now if it was 1 and 3 selected, how
11 would that --

12 THE WITNESS: What they would have seen would have
13 been this light green contour with a black hole in the
14 middle.

15 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Now you have level 2 there
16 but you just indicated that could be -- it also could be
17 level 1, given the fact of the clutter suppression.

18 THE WITNESS: And as I said, it's possible that
19 owing to the necessity to suppress ground clutter in close,
20 that could have been biased downward. So I certainly would
21 have no problem if somebody told me all that was showing up
22 at this time was level 1.

23 MR. SALOTTOLO: So you'd just have one level?

24 THE WITNESS: In that case you would just have a

1 continuous contour with no hole in the middle.

2 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. The next, page 19, 22:35.

3 THE WITNESS: Again, assuming discrete level 1 and
4 3 selection, you would see this light outer green contour.
5 You would have a black hole here. You would have this
6 yellow contour showing up with a darker intensity modulation
7 on their scope and you would have another black hole in the
8 middle.

9 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. And the next one, 22:41.

10 THE WITNESS: Exactly the same thing here. An
11 outer contour of level 1. A donut of blackness, an inner
12 donut of level 3 and then a hole in the middle right on top
13 of the airport.

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: Dr. Weber, were you here for the
15 controllers' testimony at all?

16 THE WITNESS: I did not have the opportunity to
17 get in Monday to hear that.

18 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. The controller or
19 controllers testified, and I'll paraphrase it, that at about
20 the time of the accident, a level 3 popped up on the ASR-9.
21 Now is that consistent with what your simulation is showing
22 for 22:35 and 22:41?

23 THE WITNESS: If we believe the simulation, we
24 would -- as I said, the basic sequence of events here is

1 reflectivity forming above the beam, dropping into the beam.
2 So I do believe that at some point in time they would have
3 seen a rapid popping up, if you will, of reflectivity from
4 level 1, 2, up to 3 or 4 or whatever. The exact timing of
5 that is a little bit hard to derive from this data because,
6 as I said, we're taking a beam that's centered 8,000 feet up
7 in the air, extends from 4,000 feet to 12,000 and trying to
8 use that to guess what's going on on the surface.

9 Rain falls 30 feet a second or so, so at 8,000
10 feet, that would take it some 3-4 minutes to reach the
11 surface. So I think there's an inherent uncertainty in the
12 timing of when they should have seen that rapid
13 intensification of what was being displayed on the ASR-9.
14 And the uncertainty of that timing is probably in the order
15 of, as I said, 2, 3, 4 minutes.

16 According to our simulation at 22:35 they would
17 have been seeing high intensity at the surface and that's
18 consistent with what Mr. Saffle testified this morning. But
19 I do have to caveat that we're trying to work from data from
20 a very distant radar where the beam is way up in the air;
21 the lowest beam.

22 MR. SALOTTOLO: The simulation is showing a level
23 4, but it's entirely possible, as you just mentioned, and as
24 was mentioned before regarding the clutter suppression, that

1 it could have been a level 3, pop up level 3.

2 THE WITNESS: It could well have been.

3 MR. SALOTTOLO: We just can't say for sure.

4 THE WITNESS: We can't say for sure. Yes.

5 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Now the comment, pop up
6 level 3, does that have anything to do with the cone of
7 silence?

8 THE WITNESS: Effectively, it's fairly small
9 because the ASR-9 is designed to have a beam to see aircraft
10 up to 20,000 feet. So it's designed to have a very minimal
11 cone of silence. But within a mile or two of the radar,
12 there's very definitely -- you know, we've seen it many
13 times with some of our experimental radars as these
14 microbursts producing reflectivity cores drop into the beam.
15 You see the sudden blossoming of the reflectivity as painted
16 by the ASR-9. It's a very characteristic type of signature.

17 MR. SALOTTOLO: So this is not unusual, the
18 comment of popping up. Have you heard that before?

19 THE WITNESS: No, it's not. But we've seen it.

20 MR. SALOTTOLO: It's not a real technical term.

21 THE WITNESS: It's actually something with our
22 windshear processor system that we use as a means of
23 detecting microburst, or at least confirming that we're in a
24 microburst situation.

1 MR. SALOTTOLO: If I might, just getting back to
2 the cone of silence again, how is it defined? Is it a one
3 mile diameter from the antenna or is there a certain
4 distance from the antenna or is it variable?

5 THE WITNESS: Well, rain at the surface should be
6 detectable right up to the antenna. It's a function of the
7 altitude of the rain. But barring very heavy ground clutter
8 or some kind of problem in the software site variable
9 parameters of the radar, -- you know, I can confirm from
10 data we've collected over many years with tests of that
11 airport surveillance radar system that it's very capable of
12 seeing rain right up to the radar as long as it's reaching
13 the ground. It's when the radar is up at -- excuse me -- the
14 rain is up at 5,000-10,000 feet that there's a cone of
15 silence, if you will.

16 MR. SALOTTOLO: So in other words, when the rain
17 is reaching the ground, it doesn't matter where it is in
18 relation to the antenna. It should be picking it up.

19 THE WITNESS: Exactly.

20 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay.

21 THE WITNESS: All right. Well, I want to leave
22 now the ASR-9 and just wrap up with a brief discussion of
23 some of the Doppler based technologies that are either
24 currently coming on line or will be coming on line over the

1 next five or six years.

2 This is just a chart we put together to illustrate
3 the Terminal Doppler Weather Radar which has been discussed
4 a number of times during these hearings. This is a
5 dedicated pencil beam weather radar. It uses an eight meter
6 parabolic dish to focus the radar energy into a very narrow
7 half degree beam. This antenna then scans back and forth at
8 a breakneck pace to map out the structure of thunderstorm
9 winds and reflectivity in both azimuth and elevation over
10 the airport.

11 Basically, the scan strategy is such that you will
12 get an update on the near surface wind pattern once per
13 minute. That's the primary means of detecting microbursts.
14 And then it takes about 2-1/2 minutes to perform a full scan
15 up an elevation angle to map out the full three-dimensional
16 structure of the thunderstorm.

17 The raw data coming out of the radar's Doppler
18 wind channel is illustrated up in this panel. This is a map
19 from the near surface scan showing -- it's hard to see the
20 plot, but basically, this shows the speed and direction of
21 wind as measured by the radar. The blue colors indicate
22 winds with a component towards the radar and the yellow and
23 browns indicate winds blowing away from the radar.

24 So what you're seeing here inside this circle is

1 the signature of a very strong microburst in this case.
2 The radar, for example, is looking from this position into
3 headwinds across the event into tail winds, so you're seeing
4 greens over here and yellows over here. That's the
5 signature.

6 Key to the TDWR system is the use of an automatic
7 microburst detection algorithm, which recognizes this type
8 of divergence pattern in the raw data and provides for air
9 traffic controllers' use very simple graphical, as shown
10 here, or runway specific alpha-numeric information on the
11 type of windshear, it's location within one nautical mile
12 and the intensity of the event.

13 So I think certainly in contrast to the Phase II
14 LLWAS system that Wes Wilson discussed, this system provides
15 much more area specific information on where the windshear
16 is, exactly how intense it is, and the type of windshear, be
17 it microburst, gust front, whatever.

18 This chart is derived from years of testing
19 sponsored by the FAA of a prototype TDWR. And the point I
20 want to make is that these algorithms for automated
21 detection of windshear are extremely reliable. For strong
22 microburst with those changes in wind speed, differential
23 velocities across the event exceeding 30 knots, the
24 detection probabilities are nearly 100 percent for all these

1 very different environments. The probability of false alarm
2 is likewise very low for this system.

3 So, I think again, the point is that when it comes
4 on line, I believe this system will provide certainly a
5 qualitative improvement in accuracy of reporting of
6 windshear over what we currently have.

7 A related system which the FAA is currently
8 planning on bringing on line five or six years down the road
9 involves a processor modification to the ASR-9, sort of an
10 outboard or external processor that will, as with the TDWR,
11 measure the Doppler wind velocity, precipitation, run
12 algorithms to automatically detect the occurrence of
13 microbursts and gust fronts and show those to controllers.

14 This system is much less expensive than a TDWR, so
15 it will allow the FAA to deploy radar based windshear
16 detection capability at smaller airports that don't qualify
17 for the much more expensive dedicated sensor.

18 Just an comparative chart of detection performance
19 numbers for this system, based on four years of operational
20 testing in Orlando, Florida and more recently in
21 Albuquerque, New Mexico. Some degradation in performance
22 relative to the TDWR, as you'd expect, since the ASR-9 is
23 not designed as a windshear detection system.

24 False alarm probabilities probably a factor of 2

1 or more higher, but still we believe operationally
2 acceptable. Lesser performance at least for the weak
3 microbursts and some degradation of performance in an
4 environment such as Albuquerque where so-called dry, that
5 is, low radar cross-section microbursts, occur with some
6 frequency.

7 But overall, during operational testing of the
8 system the acceptance by both controllers and pilots has
9 been very high. So the FAA currently intends to by about 35
10 of those systems to supplement the 45 TDWR's and, as I said,
11 bring them on line sometime in the year 2000 time frame.

12 A final capability I want to mention is the
13 capability for providing a two or three minute advanced
14 prediction of microburst via this Integrated Terminal
15 Weather System which will use both thermodynamic data, that
16 is, the temperature structure or real time measurement of
17 temperature structure provided from surface stations and
18 information downlinked from aircraft. It will also use the
19 three-dimensional reflectivity data from the TDWR to
20 identify these cores of high reflectivity that form aloft
21 and then descend over time to form microbursts at the
22 surface, such as appears to have been the case here at
23 Charlotte.

24 At any rate, the algorithm uses this information

1 to provide, as I said, a two or three minute advanced
2 estimate of when the microburst will occur at the surface
3 and make an estimate of the strength of the outflow when it
4 occurs at the surface.

5 This algorithm has been tested this past Summer at
6 both Memphis and Orlando. The preliminary indications are
7 that it accurately predicts about half of the microbursts
8 that occur and has a very low false alarm rate. So, it
9 doesn't predict all microbursts but, as with the case of
10 Phase II LLWAS, when it does make a prediction it's a
11 reliable one.

12 All right. Well, let me try to wrap up what I've
13 tried to convey this afternoon. My sort of first topic was
14 an overall look at the ASR-9's six level weather channel.
15 And as I said, our work with the FAA during the operational
16 test and evaluation of serial number 1 of the ASR-9 down at
17 Huntsville indicated that generally the weather reflectivity
18 depiction is quite accurate.

19 We've identified two significant technical issues
20 in subsequent activities. One is false ground clutter --
21 excuse me -- false weather indications cause by anomalous
22 propagation conditions. I'd point out that with the
23 implementation of the windshear processor on the ASR-9 and
24 the Integrated Terminal Weather System, this problem will be

1 resolved.

2 We noted very recently what appears to be
3 inappropriate site variable parameters or some kind of
4 software glitch that appears to be causing some degree of
5 suppression of weather returns at very close range.

6 And finally, I flagged that there don't appear to be
7 well defined operational procedures for controllers to
8 convey this weather channel information up to pilots.

9 With respect to the Charlotte simulation, we took
10 three volume scans dating back about 12-13 minutes prior to
11 the accident. Overall, the trend was for the indicated
12 maximum weather level on the ASR-9 to increase from level 2
13 of this initial volume scan, up to level 4, as the high
14 reflectivity core in this thunderstorm dropped down into the
15 beam.

16 There was a slow drift of the cell northwards from
17 a position about 3 kilometers south of the airport up
18 towards the airport center. Average speed of drift was
19 something on the order of 8 knots. And clearly this
20 descending reflectivity core is at least consistent with the
21 development of sort of a fairly classic wet microburst
22 scenario on top of the airport.

23 Finally, I summarized some of the Doppler radar
24 technology coming on line. TDWR deployments are in

1 progress. That will cover 45 or so of the large airports in
2 this country. The windshear processor modification to the
3 ASR-9 is coming along slowly. Deployment is planned for 35
4 sites around the year 2000. And the Integrated Terminal
5 Weather System likewise will come out into the field around
6 the year 2000 and will provide more timely predictions of
7 microburst prior to their actually reaching the surface.

8 That's the end.

9 MR. SALOTTOLO: Thank you, Dr. Weber. I have just
10 a couple of quick questions. Circular polarization, linear
11 polarization. Is there a vertical polarization?

12 THE WITNESS: No. The ASR-9 operates with either
13 vertical/linear polarization. In other words, the electric
14 field vector is oriented vertically. When the radar detects
15 precipitation returns over approximately 25 percent of its
16 field of view, it switches over to a circularly polarized
17 mode which has the effect of suppressing the intensity of
18 the precipitation returns in the target channel, the
19 aircraft processing channel.

20 So, that feature allows the radar to see aircraft
21 when they're flying through rain. It turns out that the
22 weather channel uses a different receiving chain during
23 circular polarized operations than it does during linear
24 polarization operations, but if properly configured, there

1 should not be any change in the weather reflectivity display
2 when that transition from circular polarization occurs.

3 MR. SALOTTOLO: You mentioned properly
4 configured. What is that exactly?

5 THE WITNESS: Well, I guess I'm referring -- you
6 have two separate receiving chain, that is, radio frequency
7 receivers, analog digital converters, what have you, that
8 are used in either, A, linear polarization transmission
9 mode, or B, circular polarization mode. And it's very
10 important that the people who set up the radar carefully
11 calibrate both of those receiving chains so they have the
12 same effective gain. That there's not some just offset in
13 the gains between the two channels which would cause a
14 sudden change in indicated weather reflectivity when you
15 switch from linear to circular polarization.

16 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now is that something that is done
17 automatically in the system itself or is it a maintenance
18 type requirement on the system?

19 THE WITNESS: That's something that's done by the
20 FAA technicians at the time the radar is commissioned.
21 Basically, they go through a full set of tests involving
22 injecting calibrated signals in the front end of the radar
23 and measuring what comes out of the processor to ensure that
24 all the gain factors that are used in that calculation of

1 reflectivity are correctly entered into the system.

2 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, can that change over time or
3 you just do it once and that's it?

4 THE WITNESS: No. It should be stable over time.
5 The radar does have self-test features which do sort of on
6 line keep track of any slow drifts in amplifier gains or
7 what have you, but that should be stable.

8 MR. SALOTTOLO: As far as you know, there's no
9 controllers or supervisors don't tinker with the -- so to
10 speak, tinker with the ASR-9 as far as calibration or making
11 sure that it's performing properly?

12 THE WITNESS: No. I don't believe the air traffic
13 people would have access to any of the control knobs, if you
14 will, that would allow them to change the gain. I mean,
15 they can force the transition from linear to circular
16 polarization. The can change a lot of things. But they
17 can't give at the fundamental calibrations of the radar.

18 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, the weather channel
19 processor, is that a separate part of the equipment?

20 THE WITNESS: It's a separate processing cabinet.
21 If you walk into an ASR-9 shelter, there's one cabinet with
22 the transmitter, there's a cabinet with the aircraft
23 processor and there's a cabinet with the six level weather
24 channels. So it's very definitely a dedicated piece of

1 equipment.

2 MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, does that require periodic
3 maintenance or do you know does it get periodic maintenance?

4 THE WITNESS: Well, again, there'd be self-test
5 features which periodically go through and ensure that all
6 the digital circuits are up and working. If something
7 breaks there are well established procedures for replacing
8 the broken item.

9 I probably shouldn't go too far in trying to
10 delineate the FAA's calibration procedures for these radars
11 since I'm not an expert on what the FAA does. I know with
12 our test bed system, our technicians go in on a weekly basis
13 and do a pretty thorough check that all the -- that the
14 thing is still in calibration.

15 To be frank, I'm probably not qualified to comment
16 in detail for the FAA people.

17 MR. SALOTTOLO: And if it's out of calibration, of
18 course, the weather echo intensities will be in error?

19 THE WITNESS: Sure.

20 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Well, thank you very much,
21 Dr. Weber. I have no further questions.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Salottolo.
23 Federal Aviation Administration?

24 MR. DONNER: No. We have no questions. Thank

1 you.

2 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

3 National Air Traffic Controllers Association?

4 MR. PARHAM: Yes, sir. Dr. Weber, I have a couple
5 of questions. As a center controller, which I am, we have
6 no capability of distinguishing any National Weather Service
7 VIP levels as does most of the other radar approach controls
8 that doesn't employ ASR-9's at this time.

9 Most of the aircraft that deviate in this
10 environment, air carriers, deviate based on their own
11 airborne weather radar. You made the statement that you had
12 toured around facilities and controllers had told you that
13 most aircraft deviate level 3 and above.

14 I wanted to kind of clear up was that based on
15 their observations or their vectoring based on level 3?

16 THE WITNESS: Well, I guess the statement I was
17 trying to make was that anecdotal comments from controllers
18 that we work with in operational evaluations with systems
19 like the TDWR have been that their experience has been that
20 aircraft are to a large extent unwilling to penetrate areas
21 where their ASR-9 scope is showing level 3 or greater
22 precipitation.

23 MR. PARHAM: I was just wanting to clear up that
24 it was based on their refusal on possibly or more probably

1 their airborne weather radar rather than the controllers
2 actually --

3 THE WITNESS: Oh, I agree. The decision to
4 deviate, I believe, is based on the airborne weather radar
5 visual cues.

6 MR. PARHAM: I was wanting to clear that up. I
7 was a little bit unsure of what you meant.

8 Referring to the anomalous propagation that you
9 mentioned, what is the reliability of the product
10 information that is displayed around or just outside the
11 main bank?

12 THE WITNESS: Given the anomalous propagation
13 issue, are there concerns at short range? Is that the
14 question?

15 MR. PARHAM: Well, because normally most of your
16 anomalous propagation occurs around the main bank. In other
17 words, if you turn off the filters, that's where most of it
18 would be. At low altitudes, are there any concerns with the
19 reliability of the product after the filter has been
20 processed?

21 THE WITNESS: I have to try to distinguish here
22 between two forms of ground clutter. There's what I'll call
23 normal ground clutter which is what you see every day during
24 normal propagation conditions, and that tends to be

1 concentrated around the radar. The radar seeing the ground
2 very well close in and then the beam lifts up off the ground
3 as you go out in range.

4 During the so-called anomalous propagation
5 conditions, what you get is a duct in the atmosphere, which
6 essentially, the energy goes up and then it comes back down
7 at range and then it may bounce up and come back down at
8 longer range. So, this unusual or anomalous ground clutter,
9 at least in my observations, tends to be something that
10 occurs somewhat removed from the radar. We don't normally
11 see that form of clutter inside 5, 10 nautical miles.

12 MR. PARHAM: I was referring to like the city
13 around the main bang that's filtered out.

14 THE WITNESS: The normal ground clutter, the
15 nearby city, the buildings or the airports is very
16 definitely in close to the radar and that's why the ASR-9
17 has to use fairly aggressive clutter suppression circuitry,
18 if you will, to get rid of that at short range.

19 MR. PARHAM: And what would be the reduction in
20 reliability of the product because of that?

21 THE WITNESS: It depends on the intensity of the
22 weather. I mean, it's really -- if you have effectively
23 level 3 ground clutter and level 5 weather, you have no
24 trouble seeing the weather. Conversely, if you have level 4

1 ground clutter and level 2 weather, you'll have some trouble
2 seeing the weather.

3 So there's no single answer, but in general, I
4 mean, I concur with you. Your likelihood of having a
5 degradation in the accuracy of the depicted weather
6 increases at short range owing to the need to work in and
7 around that ground clutter.

8 MR. PARHAM: So would it be safe to say that
9 there's no way it could be 100 percent reliable within the
10 main bang or the area that is in a large city like
11 Charlotte?

12 THE WITNESS: On a pixel -- on a resolution, cell
13 by cell basis, I think that's true. I think for a cell of
14 significant area will extend, such as the one that appears
15 to have been at issue here. My experience has been that
16 this radar should have no trouble finding enough clutter
17 free areas to extrapolate around and make a pretty good
18 representation of what was going on. But again, without a
19 detailed study of the ground clutter environment here at
20 Charlotte, I couldn't give you 100 percent certainty on
21 that.

22 MR. PARHAM: Yes, sir. Going back, you had the
23 simulation of the ASR-9, which was real nice, but it was
24 still a simulation. I want to refer now to the cone of

1 silence inside 5 kilometers at Charlotte. Would you agree
2 that it is probable that the weather on the Charlotte
3 Airport was not depicted or not displayed due to equipment
4 limitations?

5 THE WITNESS: I wouldn't use the word probable. I
6 believe that when it was raining heavily at the surface the
7 ASR-9 should have been painting a pretty accurate depiction
8 of the intensity of that rain at the surface, right up to
9 the radar, unless there's something inappropriate in the
10 site variable parameters for the radar at Charlotte.

11 MR. PARHAM: Let me change probable to possible
12 then.

13 THE WITNESS: Possible, I'll accept.

14 MR. PARHAM: In your opinion, Dr. Weber, could the
15 coupling of the ASR-9 and TDWR and NEXRAD weather products
16 present as accurate a depiction of the weather as airborne
17 weather radar?

18 THE WITNESS: I'm biased. I think they present a
19 more accurate depiction of the weather, particularly on
20 final approach. A pilot is doing a lot of other things and
21 the airborne radar is likely to be looking down into the
22 ground and he's dealing with heavy ground clutter as well.

23 Again, I'm biased, but I think when data link, the
24 capability to data link weather products from the ground up

1 to the cockpit becomes widely available, that that's a very
2 attractive solution relative to onboard equipment.

3 MR. PARHAM: I suppose now I need to ask are you
4 familiar with the circumstances concerning the flight of
5 USAir 1016 and the impact of the weather?

6 THE WITNESS: To some extent. What I've read in
7 the newspapers and what I've heard here over the last two
8 days.

9 MR. PARHAM: I'm going to try this question on you
10 since I think you're the expert that the previous one was
11 referring to.

12 If the Charlotte Air Traffic facility had Doppler
13 weather radar, could it have provided additional information
14 for the flight crew and ATC personnel to base their decision
15 on?

16 THE WITNESS: The direct answer is possibly. What
17 we don't know given the available data is the timing of this
18 microburst, if it was a microburst. As I showed in my
19 statistics, I believe the TDWR is very reliable for
20 detection, particularly of these microbursts, wet
21 microbursts associated with heavy rain.

22 So if the microburst was on the ground prior to
23 the time of the accident, in my opinion it's very likely
24 that TDWR would have picked it up. But again, the

1 indication from the flight crew seemed to be that something
2 fell on them from above. And in that case, you might
3 speculate that maybe they just happened to get in the very
4 beginning of this particular event, so maybe it wouldn't
5 have helped.

6 Impossible to say with the available data.
7 Certainly you would have had a better shot at it.

8 MR. PARHAM: One other question, Dr. Weber. Going
9 back to the ASR-9, I was trying to keep up with the process
10 of how the radar, the beam, goes up and down in this process
11 and arrives to the controller. What would be the maximum
12 time delay from real time happening until it was displayed
13 on the controller's scope?

14 THE WITNESS: The weather channel accumulates data
15 over six scans of the antenna, or about 30 seconds, before
16 it constructs it six level map. And then there may be a
17 further delay of 4 or 5 seconds to get that up onto the
18 controller's scope. So, we're talking about a maximum delay
19 of 35 seconds.

20 MR. PARHAM: Okay. Thank you, sir.

21 I have no further questions.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Parham.
23 That last question of yours is one that I was going to ask.
24 Honeywell?

1 MR. THOMAS: Mr. Chairman, we have no questions.

2 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

3 Airline Pilots Association?

4 MR. TULLY: Thank you. No questions.

5 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay.

6 USAir?

7 MR. SHARP: We have no questions, Mr. Chairman.

8 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

9 Douglas Aircraft?

10 MR. PARHAM: No questions. Thank you, Mr.

11 Chairman.

12 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Pratt and Whitney?

13 MR. YOUNG: No questions. Thank you.

14 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Association of

15 Flight Attendants?

16 MS. GILMER: No questions. Thank you, Mr.

17 Chairman.

18 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

19 International Association of Machinists?

20 MR. GOGLIA: No questions, Mr. Chairman. Thank

21 you.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay.

23 Dispatchers Union?

24 MR. SCHUETZ: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

1 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: National Weather Service?

2 MR. KUESSNER: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

3 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Well, any more questions
4 from the Technical Panel?

5 Mr. Laynor?

6 MR. LAYNOR: Just a couple. First of all, you
7 commented about the ASR-9 going into localities where the
8 TDWR wouldn't be present. Doesn't the remote siting of the
9 TDWR give it a bit of an edge on the ASR-9 weather processor
10 for one airport?

11 THE WITNESS: Yes. That's an advantage. I mean,
12 as I said, the TDWR is the sensor that's optimized for this
13 problem of detecting low level windshear. In the case of
14 the ASR-9, the system has another primary function and
15 clearly one of the disadvantages is having to find
16 microbursts that land right on top of the radar, which in
17 fact appears to be kind of the case here at Charlotte.

18 But we have shown that, to the degree I was able
19 to illustrate in those numbers, that you can work around
20 those technical problems and still have, I believe, the
21 capability that is a lot better certainly than what we
22 currently have at these smaller airports.

23 MR. LAYNOR: Does the work on the ASR-9 weather
24 processor

1 -- will it lead to an algorithm that will present the same
2 kind of message to the controller that the TDWR presently
3 does?

4 THE WITNESS: Yes. We have a full up operational
5 prototype of that system which as operational displays and
6 associated procedures that are identical to that of the
7 TDWR. I mean, in fact we tested that back to back with the
8 TDWR prototype down at Orlando for two or three years. And
9 from the controllers' perspective, there was no change in
10 the display format or the procedures when we transitioned
11 from one system to another.

12 MR. LAYNOR: Another question. You heard Mr.
13 Saffle. Do you think it practical to apply a microburst
14 prediction algorithm to the NEXRAD product?

15 THE WITNESS: It's problematic with the NEXRAD
16 because of the slower volume scan. As I said, the TDWR
17 completes a three-dimensional scan over the airport in 2-1/2
18 minutes whereas NEXRAD takes 5 or 6 minutes. So that's one
19 thing going against you. The second thing is the NEXRAD is
20 likely to be further away from the airport, so it won't have
21 the resolution. However, if you had an NEXRAD near an
22 airport it would be better than nothing.

23 MR. LAYNOR: And I'm not sure you can answer this
24 one, my last question. But in any of the tests that you've

1 been associated with, has there been any studies of the time
2 increment between when the Doppler element of the sensor
3 picks up an outflow and the reflectivity level picks up the
4 rain core?

5 THE WITNESS: Well, as in my last chart, the early
6 formation stages of at least your classical wet microburst
7 is a core reflectivity that forms at an altitude of 4 or 5
8 kilometers -- that's 15,000 feet or so up -- and descends
9 over a period of maybe 5 minutes to the surface. So there's
10 roughly kind of a 5 minute difference between the formation
11 of the reflectivity core and the formation of the strong
12 outflow at the surface. That's a very average number.

13 MR. LAYNOR: I guess I should qualify my questions
14 to say for a beam that's looking at low altitude only. Are
15 you apt to pick up the windshear or outflow before the heavy
16 rain or is there any -- has there been any studies of the
17 time involved there?

18 THE WITNESS: My sense is that they tend -- on
19 average, tend to be more or less at the same time in your
20 classic event. But I'm not an expert in that area.

21 MR. LAYNOR: Okay. All right. Thank you very
22 much, Dr. Weber.

23 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Schleede?

24 MR. SCHLEEDE: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

1 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Thank you.
2 Dr. Weber, you mentioned that it would take approximately 35
3 seconds from the time the Terminal Doppler Weather Radar you
4 might say spotted a microburst weather phenomenon until the
5 time it would be able to process that into an alert for an
6 air traffic controller. Is that correct?

7 THE WITNESS: No. I'm sorry. I thought I was
8 replying to a question about the data age or latency of the
9 reflectivity product provided by the ASR-9.

10 CHAIRMAN HAMMERESCHMIDT: Oh, ASR-9. What is the
11 time factor on the TDWR?

12 THE WITNESS: The TDWR does, as I said, a surface
13 scan, which is the primary method of detecting microbursts
14 once per minute. The processing time superimposed on that
15 is I believe fairly minimal. I believe the display updates
16 once per minute. So conceivably there could be as much as a
17 -- you know, if you timing was just wrong there it could
18 conceivably be a two minute lag between your first detection
19 of divergence and its display to a controller. But if Mr.
20 Turnbull is here, I'd appreciate his correcting that when he
21 has a chance to testify.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Yes. We'll ask him that
23 same question. But conceivably you could have approximately
24 a two minute window of vulnerability even with the much

1 improved Terminal Doppler Weather Radar?

2 THE WITNESS: One to two minutes. But the saving
3 grace is that microbursts don't typically appear on the
4 surface at full intensity. At least in our observations,
5 they ramp up over a period of minutes, so that in an normal
6 scenario your first detection would be what we call a
7 windshear with loss, an even in say the 20 knot loss range
8 and a minute later it will ramp up to 25-30 knots.

9 There's a grace period here at the beginning of
10 the event that --

11 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: As it progresses.

12 THE WITNESS: -- in my opinion makes that type of
13 delay acceptable operationally.

14 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Dr. Weber, thank
15 you for your excellent testimony, and we appreciate your
16 participation in our hearing.

17 (Witness excused.)

18 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Let's see. Why don't we
19 go to our next witness now, Mr. Leslie J. Brown. Mr. Brown
20 will be questioned by NTSB investigator Sandy Simpson.

21 (Witness testimony continues on the next page.)

22

23

24

1 LESLIE J. BROWN, FAA AIR TRAFFIC, ADVANCED SYSTEMS
2 BRANCH, WASHINGTON, D.C.

3

4 Whereupon,

5

 LESLIE J. BROWN,

6 having been first duly sworn, was called as a witness and
7 was examined and testified as follows:

8

9 MR. SCHLEEDE: Mr. Brown, please state your full
10 name and business address for our record?

11 THE WITNESS: My name is Leslie J. Brown,
12 Washington, D. C., National Headquarters, FAA.

13 MR. SCHLEEDE: What position do you hold with the
14 FAA?

15 THE WITNESS: Presently, Branch Manager of the
16 Advanced Systems Branch which is part of the Training
17 Requirements Program.

18 MR. SCHLEEDE: Training Requirements for --

19 THE WITNESS: Training Requirements Program.

20 MR. SCHLEEDE: For --

21 THE WITNESS: FAA technical training, controllers.

22 MR. SCHLEEDE: For the controllers?

23 THE WITNESS: Yes.

24 MR. SCHLEEDE: Could you briefly describe your

1 experience and education that qualifies you for this
2 position?

3 THE WITNESS: I have been employed by the FAA for
4 approximately 25 years. Held a number of staff positions in
5 automation and training. Was a training specialist,
6 automation manager and currently hold the position that I
7 told you.

8 I was an Air Force pilot and hold an associate's
9 degree in aeronautical engineering.

10 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you very much.

11 Ms. Simpson?

12 MS. SIMPSON: Good afternoon. I would just like
13 to talk to you regarding FAA procedures for introducing new
14 equipment to air traffic control facilities.

15 Suppose the FAA has decided to purchase a new
16 piece of equipment like the ASR-9 or the Terminal Doppler
17 Weather Radar which would be used by controllers. What
18 steps does the FAA take to familiarize the controllers with
19 the equipment before it is commissioned and fully
20 operational?

21 THE WITNESS: That would depend, Ms. Simpson, on
22 the nature of the equipment. The equipment change might be
23 so simple as to be, for example, changing a switch from 1,
24 2, 3, to low, medium and high, in which case there would be

1 a verbal briefing or it may be necessary to provide
2 extensive residence training. But it would all depend upon
3 the nature of the equipment and the nature of the change.

4 MS. SIMPSON: Suppose they were going from the
5 ASR-4 to the ASR-9. What training would they be required to
6 have?

7 THE WITNESS: Well, they would clearly need to be
8 trained ont he differences which are not transparent to the
9 controllers. Very often when there are changes in equipment
10 the changes are transparent to the controllers. Those
11 aspects of the new equipment which change the way the
12 controller does business would have to be trained.

13 MS. SIMPSON: What about the weather radar portion
14 of the ASR-9 compared with the ASR-4? What training would
15 be given then?

16 THE WITNESS: Do you want to know what the
17 training was like for the ASR-9? Is that the question? I'm
18 not sure.

19 MS. SIMPSON: That would be good.

20 THE WITNESS: Okay. There were individuals at the
21 affected facilities who were trained at cadre instructions.
22 They received an intensive course and then these individuals
23 trained the controllers at their own facility on the use of
24 the ASR-9.

1 MS. SIMPSON: And what were those controllers
2 taught?

3 THE WITNESS: What were they taught?

4 MS. SIMPSON: Yes. Do you have any idea of what
5 they were taught specifically so that they could go back and
6 teach the rest of their facility?

7 THE WITNESS: Generically, just generally, they
8 were taught the knob-ology, so to speak, the buttons and
9 switches. They were taught that there would be six levels
10 of weather depicted on the radar. They were taught how to
11 select what was going to be displayed on the radar, and so
12 forth.

13 MS. SIMPSON: Are the controller taught to
14 interpret the levels of radar -- I mean, the levels of
15 weather, precipitation?

16 THE WITNESS: Absolutely not.

17 MS. SIMPSON: And are these training given in like
18 a video cassette or are there manuals to read or there's
19 hands-on training?

20 THE WITNESS: I'm not sure I understand the
21 question. If you're asking me generically about training,
22 it again would depend upon what training was required,
23 whether it was extensive or not extensive. In the case of
24 the ASR-9 there was a videotape. There were slides or

1 transparencies which were part of the course work plus
2 electric.

3 MS. SIMPSON: And about how long would that
4 training take generically?

5 THE WITNESS: I believe it was about 40 hours
6 altogether.

7 MS. SIMPSON: And is that done at the facility or
8 do they go to Oklahoma City for that?

9 THE WITNESS: At the facility.

10 MS. SIMPSON: And the Terminal Doppler Weather
11 Radar is new to air traffic controllers. What training is
12 being done now for those controllers who will be using it?

13 THE WITNESS: Well, the Doppler radar, to the best
14 of my knowledge -- not the TDWR but Doppler radar is a piece
15 of equipment which I believe will be used solely by National
16 Weather Service people and there is no training for
17 controllers for that piece of equipment.

18 If you are talking about the aspect that Doppler
19 radar which will be included as part of TDWR, the course is
20 currently -- well, it has been developed. It's going to be
21 prototyped I believe next month. And assuming that
22 everything is all right with the course, to the best of my
23 knowledge we're going to begin formal instruction after the
24 first of the year.

1 MS. SIMPSON: And is that formal instruction at
2 the facility at Oklahoma City?

3 THE WITNESS: At the facility.

4 MS. SIMPSON: And since 1989, has the FAA
5 established any formal procedures for issuing ASR-9 weather
6 data from controllers to pilots?

7 THE WITNESS: I'm sorry, Ms. Simpson. Could you
8 repeat that?

9 MS. SIMPSON: Since 1989, has the FAA established
10 any formal procedures for issuing ASR-9 weather data from
11 controllers to pilots?

12 THE WITNESS: I'm not a procedures expert and in
13 answering that question I can only repeat to you what I've
14 read in the handbook. And the handbook does show some
15 phraseology examples which explains the method that
16 controllers should use in providing this information to
17 pilots. But again, that's a procedural question.

18 MS. SIMPSON: Right. So then is that a
19 requirement since it is in the handbook for the controllers
20 to use?

21 THE WITNESS: Well, if you're asking me to
22 interpret procedures, it's really not my area of expertise.
23 Basically the handbook is the controller's bible, and I can
24 say generally that that which is required in the handbook is

1 required of controllers. Some things are mandatory; some
2 things are optional. But I might respectfully suggest that
3 you ask that of a procedures person rather than a training
4 program.

5 MS. SIMPSON: That was going to be my next
6 question. Who develops the procedures and how would they
7 disseminate the procedures?

8 THE WITNESS: Procedures are developed by others.
9 I believe most of these procedures are developed either
10 within or with the oversight of the Procedures Branch of the
11 FAA, but don't carve that in stone. I don't know.

12 MS. SIMPSON: I have no further questions.

13 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Ms. Simpson.
14 Let's see. Going to the parties. National Air
15 Traffic Controllers Association, any questions?

16 MR. PARHAM: Mr. Chairman, I have no questions.
17 Thank you.

18 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Honeywell?

19 MR. THOMAS: No questions.

20 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Airline Pilots
21 Association?

22 MR. TULLY: Thank you. No questions.

23 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: USAir, Incorporated?

24 MR. SHARP: We have no questions, Mr. Chairman.

1 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

2 Douglas Aircraft Company?

3 MR. LUND: No questions. Thank you, Mr. Chairman.

4 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you. Pratt and
5 Whitney?

6 MR. YOUNG: No questions.

7 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Association of Flight
8 Attendants?

9 MS. GILMER: No questions.

10 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. No questions
11 there.

12 International Association of Machinists?

13 MR. GOGLIA: No questions, Mr. Chairman. Thank
14 you.

15 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Dispatchers Union?

16 MR. SCHUETZ: Yes, Mr. Chairman. We have one
17 question.

18 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay.

19 MR. SCHUETZ: Mr. Brown, do you have any recurrent
20 training for controllers?

21 THE WITNESS: Yes.

22 MR. SCHUETZ: And may I ask how often do you have
23 it? Do you have it on a yearly basis or anything?

24 THE WITNESS: Well, the current training, there

1 are numerous or a number of things that are trained
2 recurrently. I believe that there is some training that
3 occurs annually, but I'm not sure. I'd have to check the
4 rules again. I've been away from an operational facility
5 for quite some time and I don't remember, but I believe it's
6 annual.

7 MR. SCHUETZ: So you don't have any -- you don't
8 know if you have any classroom style recurrent training and
9 how many hours per year or anything like that?

10 THE WITNESS: No. I couldn't answer that
11 question.

12 MR. SCHUETZ: Okay. Thank you very much.

13 No further questions.

14 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

15 National Weather Service?

16 MR. KUESSNER: No questions.

17 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Any questions from the
18 Tech Panel? Any more questions?

19 MR. FEITH: Yes. I just have a question as far as
20 the question that Mr. Schuetz asked with regard to recurrent
21 training. Who establishes the recurrent training?

22 THE WITNESS: There -- you mean, who establishes a
23 need for recurrent training?

24 MR. FEITH: Yes.

1 THE WITNESS: Most of this is done on a facility
2 basis by the Assistant Manger for Training. There may be
3 some requirements nationally for some recurrent training.
4 The reason for my vacillation is there have been some
5 changes recently in some of the requirements, such as for --
6 there were certain types of checks that were given and
7 unfortunately I'm not prepared to tell you exactly what
8 those changes were and I'm sorry I'm unable to give you a
9 definitive answer.

10 MR. FEITH: Do you determine or do you develop the
11 training programs?

12 THE WITNESS: Do we at the national level? No, we
13 do not.

14 MR. FEITH: Who does?

15 THE WITNESS: We would set the requirements and in
16 most cases this type of training would be set up based upon
17 local facility needs at the facility level.

18 MR. FEITH: Do you in your office oversee these
19 programs, then?

20 THE WITNESS: Broadly, yes.

21 MR. FEITH: I have no further questions.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Feith.
23 Mr. Laynor?

24 MR. LAYNOR: Mr. Brown, in referring back to Ms.

1 Simpson's questions about how new equipment is entered into
2 service, can you discuss a little bit just how people in the
3 engineering and development area of a piece of equipment
4 coordinate the need for training and the development of
5 procedures with the appropriate segments of the FAA?

6 THE WITNESS: Yes. Sure. There's no -- because
7 there's such a broad variation in what's being introduced,
8 there's no formula.

9 What happens is if a piece of equipment, for
10 example a new piece of equipment is going to be designed or
11 developed or introduced, the requirements of that equipment
12 are looked at by a number of people, including instructional
13 system designers, training specialists at the FAA Academy,
14 training specialists at headquarters, people with
15 experience, air traffic procedures people. And this
16 consortium, so to speak, will determine what level of
17 training is required for this new piece of equipment, what
18 efforts should be made to develop that training.

19 And from then, the procedure to develop the
20 training requirements is set up. But each piece of
21 equipment or each new procedure must be looked at
22 independently. There's no formula.

23 MR. LAYNOR: So, there really isn't a formal
24 process for coordination between the engineering and

1 development people, the training people and the procedures
2 people?

3 THE WITNESS: Yes. There is a formal process of
4 coordination once it's determined that there are training
5 requirements. There are matrix teams which are developed
6 under the aegis of air traffic and these teams include
7 engineering people, technical people, training people,
8 procedures people, representatives typically of the labor
9 organizations of the workforce, the people who are going to
10 be using the equipment, and then these teams will, as the
11 development of a piece of equipment goes forward, will also
12 include training requirements as part of the matrix and will
13 develop the courseware, oversee it.

14 MR. LAYNOR: Let me get a little bit more
15 specific. Ms. Simpson asked you about the TDWR, which has
16 already been commissioned and is in operation at at least
17 one site. And I understand other are coming along fairly
18 rapidly.

19 THE WITNESS: Yes.

20 MR. LAYNOR: And your response is that there is
21 not a formal training program yet in place for that piece of
22 equipment.

23 THE WITNESS: At the prototype sites, particularly
24 for TDWR, the contractor provided the training using the

1 course which had been developed and which had been approved
2 by training specialists at the Academy. And that course --
3 and this is typical. It's a chicken and the egg situation
4 sometimes. You sometimes can't develop the training until
5 the equipment is in the field and you can't get the
6 equipment in the field until you development the training.
7 So very often it's done in this manner.

8 MR. LAYNOR: To address a subject that's a little
9 remote from this hearing, but was there any training when
10 TCAS was introduced into the airborne system?

11 THE WITNESS: We did provide a TCAS -- a formal
12 TCAS training, some courseware which included a videotape,
13 an instructor's guide, facilitator's guide, an so forth,
14 which was given to the entire workforce. Yes.

15 MR. LAYNOR: Okay. All right. Thank you, sir.

16 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Let me ask just a follow-
17 up question on one of Mr. Laynor's questions.
18 Just so I'll have it clear in my mind, when you referred to
19 the prototype installations, would that be a reference to
20 the installation at Houston?

21 THE WITNESS: I'm not sure where. I believe TDWR
22 has been installed in -- was it Denver and Houston? I
23 believe -- yes.

24 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Right. But that's what

1 you were referring to when you said prototype?

2 THE WITNESS: Yes. Yes.

3 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Right. Okay.

4 Mr. Schleede?

5 MR. SCHLEEDE: Yes, Mr. Brown. I was a little
6 remiss in qualifying you as a witness. What are your duties
7 and responsibilities in your position?

8 THE WITNESS: As Branch Manager of the Advanced
9 Systems Branch, I manage a group of six training specialists
10 who determine the requirement for training on advanced
11 systems, new systems, and then oversee the development of
12 the lessons plans and courseware.

13 MR. SCHLEEDE: And you testified earlier -- you
14 were asked questions about procedures and you testified
15 that's not within your area of responsibility?

16 THE WITNESS: Certainly not to establish
17 procedures, no. Others establish the procedures and when
18 necessary we then teach others or train others in those
19 procedures.

20 MR. SCHLEEDE: Well, I guess that's where I might
21 direct my question. Regarding your responsibilities in
22 training, could you describe to us what national programs
23 there are for training in the use of procedures that are
24 either spelled out in the handbook for controllers, we're

1 talking about.

2 THE WITNESS: Well, sir, most of the new
3 procedures -- and I'm speaking now from my experience as an
4 air traffic controller. Most of the new air traffic
5 procedures are trained or briefed by means of briefing
6 guides that come with the establishment of the procedures.
7 For example, 7110.65, when the new version comes out, there
8 will be briefing guides that are distributed to the
9 controllers and we don't get involved in any formal training
10 in that case.

11 On occasion we are asked to develop formal
12 training for certain procedural changes, and if so, we would
13 use our expertise to do so.

14 MR. SCHLEEDE: Okay. I just might for the record
15 express my disappointment not at you, sir, but at someone
16 else in the FAA that our intention was to have someone here
17 also to testify on procedures and from a headquarters level.
18 And I guess our grammar wasn't too good in the area that we
19 called you on.

20 THE WITNESS: Well, sir, I'm sorry.

21 MR. SCHLEEDE: But thank you for your testimony.

22 CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: But in that light, you've
23 been a speedy witness and we thank you for your
24 participation.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24

DR. FRED PROCTOR, WEATHER EXPERT, NASA, LANGLEY, VIRGINIA

Whereupon,

DR. FRED PROCTOR,

having been first duly sworn, was called as a witness and
was examined and testified as follows:

MR. SCHLEEDE: Dr. Proctor, could you state your
full name and business address for our record?

THE WITNESS: Fred Hayes Proctor, and I'm employed
by NASA Langley Research Center in Hampton, Virginia.

MR. SCHLEEDE: What is your title in that

1 position?

2 THE WITNESS: I am a research meteorologist.

3 MR. SCHLEEDE: And briefly, what are your duties
4 and responsibilities in that position?

5 THE WITNESS: My duties and responsibilities are
6 to -- I have developed a computer model which will simulate
7 microbursts and to use that as a tool to study microbursts,
8 determine their characteristics and understand how they
9 form, how they develop. And also to provide data sets from
10 the models for studies in aircraft simulators and for
11 testing windshear sensors, such as look-ahead radar.

12 MR. SCHLEEDE: Would you briefly describe your
13 education and experience that qualifies you for your present
14 position?

15 THE WITNESS: I have a Ph.D. in meteorology from
16 Texas A&M University and received that in 1982.

17 MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you, Dr. Proctor.

18 Mr. Salottolo, proceed.

19 MR. SALOTTOLO: Thank you, Mr. Schleede.

20 Dr. Proctor, you can proceed with your
21 presentation.

22 (Whereupon, a presentation was made with
23 viewgraphs.)

24 THE WITNESS: Okay. What I will --

1 MR. SALOTTOLO: I'm sorry. Exhibit 5-I.

2 THE WITNESS: What I will present are briefly the
3 observed characteristics of the microburst event, a brief
4 introduction to the numerical model, computer model, which I
5 will use to simulate this event, and what conditions that I
6 used to initialize the model and I will describe the results
7 from the model and its comparison with the observed data
8 that we have, and end with a brief summary conclusion.

9 Characteristics of the event that we know of, and
10 this is preliminary, which is summarized from data, most of
11 which has come from NTSB, are that the event had a large
12 velocity change. This came from the data from the flight
13 data recorder. And the wind speeds were on the order -- the
14 velocity change was on the order of about 70 knots, or 35
15 meters per second.

16 This wind change occurred over a very small scale
17 of about one kilometer. This then is associated with
18 extremely hazardous windshear with a one kilometer F factor
19 of about point 3. And I'll describe a little bit later what
20 an F factor is and what magnitude of that value means.

21 It was associated with moderate to heavy rainfall.

22 The precipitation shaft was observed by eyewitnesses as
23 being visually a wall of water. Aircraft radar from
24 aircraft that were on the runways or landing behind the

1 aircraft observed it with a diameter of about 1 to 3 miles.
2 It was generated from a thunderstorm with a top of about
3 30,000 feet and as far as summarizing one of the bottom
4 lines of the simulation itself, would be that it's the most
5 intense microburst that we have numerically simulated from
6 any case to date.

7 Now, to give you just a brief introduction to the
8 model, which is called the Terminal Area Simulation System,
9 or we use the acronym TASS for short, it's an atmospheric
10 simulation model or cloud and micro scale phenomena. It has
11 a meteorological framework which includes the microphysics
12 for rain, snow, hail, cloud ice, cloud droplets. Meaning
13 that I can simulate all these different processes that
14 occurs within cloud growth and microburst development.

15 Ambient conditions, the environmental conditions
16 that were surrounding the storm which produced the
17 microburst, was initialized from vertical profiles of
18 temperature, dew point and wind velocity.

19 As far as past uses of the model, it's been
20 applied and validated against a wide range of atmospheric
21 phenomena, including super cell hail storms and with many
22 cases applied to actual microburst phenomena. It has a
23 history of FAA acceptance and it has been and is being used
24 in windshear certification for look-ahead sensors.

1 The model has been used to investigate some of the
2 previous windshear encounters, such as the 1985 DFW
3 microburst accident and a couple of other incidents which
4 are listed below, as well as several cases that we
5 experienced during the NASA/FAA windshear program on our
6 deployments in both Orlando and Denver in 1991 and 1992.

7 The composite sounding which was used to
8 initialize the test model is shown here. And if you were to
9 ask me, well, if there was anything unusual about the
10 environment around Charlotte on the day or about the time
11 this storm developed, it would be that there was a very
12 steep lapse rate from the surface to about 3 kilometers
13 above the ground. Lapse rate was nearly 80 --

14 Also, there was a stable layer at around 7
15 kilometers above the ground which would have limited the
16 development of thunderstorms to around 30,000 feet, which is
17 what occurred. The moisture in the atmosphere was fairly
18 deep and winds were generally light throughout the depth of
19 the atmosphere.

20 And I guess in summary I would say that this
21 particular sounding certainly would have a high microburst
22 potential.

23 Now, the first thing we do when we run a
24 simulation is to check it out against the validation to see

1 how well it did and to make sure that we are simulating the
2 event correctly. In this table that I'm showing here, we
3 have compiled a number of parameters in which we have both
4 the observed and the simulated from the TASS model.

5 The storm top was observed to be about 25,000 to
6 30,000 feet roughly. The model simulated it to be about 8
7 kilometers or 25,000 feet. The translation of the storm was
8 about 9 knots toward the northwest and the model simulated
9 it to be about close to that, about 7 to 8 knots in the same
10 direction. The structure of the radar echo both in the
11 simulated and observed were elongated from west-northwest to
12 east-southeast.

13 The accumulated precipitation was a little bit
14 less in the simulation. Point 33 inches was observed at the
15 National Weather Service at the airport in Charlotte and
16 point 25 inches was the maximum precip that was simulated in
17 the model.

18 The diameter of the microburst rain shaft -- and
19 again, this comes from accounts of radars that were on in
20 aircraft that were waiting to either takeoff or were coming
21 in for a landing -- were estimated to be about 1 to 3 miles
22 in diameter or 1.5 to 5 kilometers. And in the simulation
23 it was about 2 miles in diameter or 3-1/2 kilometers.

24 Maximum temperature drop was about minus 6 degrees

1 C at the National Weather Service and the model simulated
2 minus 7 degrees Centigrade, which is equivalent to 12-1/2
3 degrees Fahrenheit.

4 The maximum north-south F factor from the flight
5 data recorder was about point 3 and the simulator was point
6 3.

7 I guess at this point -- the F factor is a non-
8 dimensional index which characterizes the hazard from the
9 windshear. It is a function of both the horizontal shear
10 along the flight path of the aircraft and the vertical
11 velocity or the downdraft that it will encounter, as well as
12 the air speed of the aircraft.

13 Values of point 1 are considered hazardous by the
14 FAA. And again, to give you kind of an idea of what these
15 value mean, the F factor associated with the Dallas-Ft.
16 Worth 1985 crash was a point 25.

17 Also simulated at the ground, the peak low level
18 gust in the simulation was about 27 meters per second, about
19 55 knots and LLWAS reported 17 meters per second. Civilians
20 estimated the wind speeds to be on the order of -- at least
21 one civilian said it was about 50 to 60 miles an hour and he
22 was near the scene of the accident. He described it as
23 buffeting his car and almost appearing like a mini-
24 hurricane.

1 The maximum north-south velocity change or the
2 velocity change along any north-south segment at low levels
3 in the model was about 90 knots or 44 meters per second.
4 And from the flight data recorder it was about 40 meters per
5 second or 80 knots.

6 MR. SALOTTOLO: Excuse me, Dr. Proctor. I wonder
7 if we could just kind of back up a little bit. First of
8 all, I'd like to get kind of a feel for what's going on here
9 as far as the model itself.

10 Now you say you initialized it with temperature,
11 dew point, winds and pressure or sounding?

12 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

13 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. So you plugged this in to
14 start the thing going. Now, what happens next? What
15 evolves from that? A cell evolves that produces various
16 meteorological parameters, such as vertical winds,
17 horizontal winds, liquid water content, things of that
18 nature?

19 THE WITNESS: Yes. We start out with an
20 environment or a sounding that's representative of the
21 ambient environment of the storm; apply an artificial
22 impulse to trigger the event; and then what happens is a
23 cell or cumulus cloud begins to develop and it grows into a
24 storm which could be then either one cell or a number of

1 cells. And these cells may or may not produce downdrafts,
2 strong downdrafts or windshear at the ground. And this is
3 really a function of the ambient environment at which it
4 occurs.

5 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. So on July 2nd, if we had
6 used the sounding let's say near Greensboro, would there
7 have been a -- would that have generated a cell that would
8 have produced a microburst, do you know?

9 THE WITNESS: The environments throughout the
10 region had the potential for producing intense microbursts,
11 although their characteristics would have differed, such as
12 their size, structure and so forth, once a thunderstorm had
13 developed.

14 MR. SALOTTOLO: So it could have developed
15 anywhere. In other words, what I'm getting at, you develop
16 a cell but it doesn't tell you particularly where the cell
17 is going to be in a certain geographical area. It could be
18 anywhere.

19 THE WITNESS: Not from our model. And in order to
20 do that then we'd have to match it with other data and other
21 parameters, which I will show.

22 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Now F factor you just
23 explained to us. Is F factor aircraft specific? I mean, is
24 there a DC-9 F factor, a DC-10 F factor?

1 THE WITNESS: No, it's not.

2 MR. SALOTTOLO: And maybe you can or can't answer
3 this. Can F factor predict whether a windshear is flyable
4 or not just given a value?

5 THE WITNESS: Can you repeat that question,
6 please?

7 MR. SALOTTOLO: Can F factor, the number, predict
8 whether a windshear is flyable or not, if it's given an F
9 factor?

10 THE WITNESS: Well, what it means is that if you
11 have a large positive value of F factor, then an aircraft
12 would be subject to a large energy loss or performance loss.
13 And certainly if it's of large enough value, then it would -
14 - an aircraft would lose significant altitude or air speed.

15 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. So it can't be used as a
16 predictor of whether we can fly through a particular
17 windshear given a particular F factor?

18 THE WITNESS: It's used to categorize the
19 intensity of the windshear. That's what it's used for.

20 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Go ahead.

21 THE WITNESS: Now, the top diagram shows a plot of
22 data along the flight profile from the flight data recorder
23 and a comparison with a similar constructed profile through
24 the TASS model. And the profile would be -- in other words,

1 the aircraft would be going from left to right on the
2 diagram, so in this region here then, it would represent a
3 very strong headwind for the aircraft on the order of 20
4 meters per second or 40 knots. And you could see then over
5 a distance of about 1 kilometer then this would suddenly
6 change to a strong tailwind of about 20 to 25 meters per
7 second or 40 or so knots in this region.

8 So what you see here is both in the model
9 simulation and the flight data recorder, there's a very
10 strong wind change and it occurs over a very small distance,
11 which would imply a very strong shear encounter.

12 From our simulations before that we've done, every
13 once in a while you will see microburst intensities where
14 you have velocity changes of this intensity, but we've an
15 event where you get this velocity change over such a small
16 distance scale.

17 On the bottom plot is a plot of the cross-track
18 wind and the model simulation shows a little bit stronger on
19 the cross-track wind than the data in the flight data
20 recorder, but they both seem to have the same tendency
21 showing a strong wind from the east. And I'll show you that
22 in another diagram in a few minutes a little bit better.

23 Now, look at the 1 kilometer average F factor.
24 And this would be a plot of the 1 kilometer average F factor

1 along the flight path. And if you remember, I said that
2 negative values represent performance enhancing areas --
3 excuse me. I got that backwards. Negative values represent
4 performance enhancing areas while positive value represent
5 performance decreasing areas. And of course, in a
6 performance enhancing area, then you would either gain air
7 speed or altitude.

8 So, just upon entering the event, then, the
9 aircraft did experience this performance enhancing area and
10 this is due to the increase in the headwind and updraft
11 associated with a vortex ring. Then as it passed into the
12 microburst, then you can see that there was a ramping up of
13 the F factor with a peak value of about point 265 in the
14 model simulation and someone higher of about point 3 in the
15 flight data recorder data.

16 And then on the bottom plot here, I plotted a
17 couple of variables that aren't currently available from the
18 flight data recorder and you can see a plot of the liquid
19 water content along the flight path and that peaks at about
20 4-1/2 grams of rain per cubic meter of air. And also
21 plotted is a profile of the vertical velocity along the
22 flight path. And this, again, is from the model simulation,
23 which showed updraft values of about 2 meters per second or
24 4 knots in the performance enhancing region, and then it

1 quickly shifted to a very strong downdraft on the order of
2 about 7.1 meters per second, 14 knots, which is also
3 equivalent to about 1400 feet per minute and certainly would
4 cause a -- the downdraft itself would certainly cause a
5 significant loss in climb capability.

6 And then, of course, added to this effect of this
7 very strong downdraft which we saw in the previous slide,
8 there was very strong horizontal shear. And that's the
9 reason why you have such a strong value of F factor.

10 MR. SALOTTOLO: Dr. Proctor, excuse me, again.
11 You have a liquid water content of 4.5. What's the error in
12 that? Are we talking -- what could it be actually?

13 THE WITNESS: I would guess that it could be
14 within a factor of 2 of that.

15 MR. SALOTTOLO: So it could be as much as 9? Okay.
16 And on the downward vertical velocity, 7.1 meters per
17 second, what altitude was that at?

18 THE WITNESS: That was along the flight path of
19 the aircraft, so that would be whatever that position would
20 be. And certainly at that point where it was large, the
21 aircraft was probably near its highest position.

22 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Now, your model, as I
23 understand it, doesn't go below 300 feet above the ground,
24 the lowest level?

1 THE WITNESS: The lowest level -- yes. The lowest
2 level other than the ground level would be about 60 meters,
3 which is about 100-200 --

4 MR. SALOTTOLO: 60 meters?

5 THE WITNESS: Yes. 100-200 feet or so.

6 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay.

7 THE WITNESS: Now, this is a plot that was
8 compiled by Dr. Rolland Bowles at NASA-Langley, and it was
9 derived from three field studies where they had measured
10 microbursts with the Terminal Doppler Weather Radar and it
11 shows the probability of exceeding an F factor of a certain
12 value. And you can see, for example, for a point 25 F
13 factor, then, it would involved the microburst. Probably 1
14 percent of the microburst would have values of F factor
15 greater than that.

16 For a point 3 F factor, then the probably would be
17 less that point 1 percent. So for this event, we're talking
18 about F factor values that are quite extreme compared to
19 large samples of microburst which have been measured in the
20 past.

21 Shown here, then, from the model simulation of the
22 radar reflectivity plot in decibels of reflectivity at storm
23 mid levels, which this is about 9,000 or 10,000 feet. And
24 this is about at the time of the accident.

1 And now, the way we get times and position are
2 that when we -- is by matching up the profile from the model
3 simulation with that of the flight data recorder. Then we
4 can determine where the model's positions correspond to that
5 of the real world.

6 On here also you can see, as well as several
7 successive plots, would be the profile of the accident
8 aircraft, as well as the runways. The reason I show this
9 particular plot, this is the altitude at which the NEXRAD
10 radar would be looking at since it's located about 135
11 kilometers away. It's lowest scan would be about 8,000
12 feet, slightly below this, and it would see an elongated
13 echo and with reflectivities that are quite high near the
14 center.

15 MR. SALOTTOLO: Excuse me, Dr. Proctor. You
16 mentioned NEXRAD. On the NEXRAD data, it was indicating the
17 maximum was -- looks like west of where you have the maximum
18 in the simulation. It that just the way the simulation
19 went, or is there any explanation for that?

20 THE WITNESS: That's the way we matched it up from
21 our position. The NEXRAD radar beam is quite wide when it
22 gets there, while this, we would assume that if a radar was
23 looking, it would have an infinite thin beam. So it's not a
24 simulation of what that radar would have seen, which would

1 have been something more smeared probably than what you're
2 seeing here.

3 Now, to show you the contrast of how this would
4 change, if you'd go to lower elevations, if we were to look
5 at the radar reflectivity just above the ground at 160
6 meters, you would see a small diameter circular cell and it
7 would have very high reflectivities through most of the
8 echo. And this seems to be in agreement with the
9 observations from the aircraft radars that were either on
10 the runway or were coming in behind the accident aircraft.
11 They reported a wall of water and the radar showed a cell
12 diameter of 1 to 3 miles or up to about 5 kilometers. And
13 the echo was painted almost solid red, which would be
14 greater than 45 dBZ.

15 And there was a very strong gradient, as you can
16 see here, of radar reflectivity around the cell. Also, the
17 aircraft which penetrated this echo after the accident
18 aircraft, which he was on a go around pattern, reported that
19 he exited the rain shaft at about one-third of the way down
20 the runway, which is certainly similar to what we're seeing
21 in the results here. You can see that the precipitation
22 area extends about one-third of the way down the runway.
23 Also notice that the echo from our positioning of our model
24 simulation is centered somewhat to the east of 18 Right.

1 Now, I want to caution you as you look at these
2 results from the simulation. We think we've gotten very
3 good results but I wouldn't want you to think that every
4 exact detail replicates the actual event. But from our
5 reconstruction of the event, and this corresponds to about
6 the time that the accident aircraft was in the middle of the
7 microburst, you can see his track relative to the position
8 of the low level wind outflow. These vectors represent the
9 strong outflow with a strong western component and you can
10 see the strong tailwind along the flight path here, as well
11 as he strong headwind along here.

12 And again, it's located -- just a small echo or
13 small divergence pattern located just off the end of the
14 runway. And by the way, this divergence center, as I'll
15 show a little bit later, is expanding and tracking to the
16 northwest.

17 If we looked at a plot of the 1 kilometer average
18 F factor, assuming that they're computed along north-south
19 segments, you can see -- and remember, a point 1 is
20 considered a hazardous by FAA. So anything of a yellow,
21 would be consider a hazard, hazardous windshear. And it's
22 extending off the end of the runway and just barely touching
23 18 Left here. The blue areas represent the performance
24 enhancing areas which the front mechanics.

1 Additional characteristics of the storm obtained
2 from this simulation is that it was a multi-cellular storm
3 with new cell growth on the western end. I mean, multi-
4 cellular. It just wasn't one cell but there were new cells
5 forming at it grew. The movement of the microburst itself
6 was toward the northwest at about 9 knots. The microburst
7 was most intense during its early stage. And I'll show you
8 a plot of that in a second here.

9 The peak rainfall rates were on the order of about
10 -- well, were about 4.3 inches per hour. The microburst
11 outflow expanded with time as it moved northwest. And at
12 some time later, embedded microburst developed within this
13 outflow and aided in maintaining the hazardous levels of
14 windshear as it moved further to the northwest.

15 Now, if we look at a time history of the rainfall
16 rate and F factor as it is matched with the real time, and
17 this is in UTC, so this would be -- if you want to put that
18 in Eastern Daylight Time, this would be 18:42 or 22:42 UTC.
19 The accident time was about 42:25. I think that was about
20 the time of the first touchdown. And you can see, according
21 to this, that the accident time is roughly about the time of
22 the peak rainfall rate and F factor.

23 If you were to go one minute prior to this event
24 or prior to the first impact time which would be about

1 41:15, the rainfall rates are about 1-1/4 inch an hour. In
2 other words, significantly less than one minute after,
3 indicating that the penetration of the microbursts occurred
4 at a time when the rainfall at the surface was rapidly
5 ramping up or increasing.

6 The F factor, which represents again the intensity
7 of the windshear, again is also rapidly ramping up. Also
8 put on this plot is the threshold, hazard threshold. And
9 you can see in this event that it were three times greater
10 than the hazard threshold. And again, it's rapidly vamping
11 up and it stays somewhat hazardous, although this hazard
12 area may not be along the -- in front of the runways. It
13 could have been off to the side as it drifted on toward the
14 northwest.

15 Again, the F factor is shown on this plot. But
16 also shown is the north-south velocity change through the
17 microburst. And again, you can see a rapid ramping up of
18 the velocity change toward the time of the accident, and at
19 a few seconds afterward, 15 or 30 seconds afterwards,
20 reaching a peak of about 44 meters per second velocity
21 change, or about 90 knots.

22 Now, to quickly show you several plots of the low
23 level wind vector field, how it evolved with time, first,
24 I'm showing you at roughly about the time of first impact

1 and you can see that the flow is westward. There's a flight
2 path. And if I were to look at it 45 seconds before this
3 event, you could see a much -- there would be a much weaker
4 shear involved here. And certainly most of this outflow
5 from the microburst is toward the west rather than north-
6 south component.

7 So at this time at this level, the shears were
8 probably -- I think I looked it up and they were just at
9 threshold hazard values but significantly less than what
10 they were 45 seconds earlier. Along 18 Left, the shears
11 are very small.

12 Now, if we were to go a few minutes after the
13 incident, then you could see how the microburst outflow is
14 expanding outwards. And to try to get this in comparison
15 with some of the LLWAS's were seeing, LLWAS 6 would have
16 been located in this region where you're having -- LLWAS 6
17 is reporting a strong outflow of about -- toward the north
18 of about 35 knots. LLWAS 2 is located right in this
19 position. And I believe this is in agreement also with the
20 direction of the flow. And the center field LLWAS is
21 located in here. And the center field LLWAS was showing
22 winds that were almost from due east. This has a little bit
23 of a southerly component.

24 The other LLWAS's were located south of the

1 outflow boundary and would not have been affected.

2 The microburst did contain several divergent
3 centers or several centers, so it just wasn't an idealized -
4 - didn't have an idealized single downdraft with a symmetric
5 flow field.

6 In summary and conclusions, we get favorable
7 agreement with our model simulation with the data that we
8 have compared with. The numerical simulation produced an
9 unusually intense microburst that was of very small scale.
10 The microburst is driven by a small diameter rainshaft and
11 it had strong reflectivity gradients near the edge and had
12 radar reflectivities on the order of about 52 dBZ at the
13 surface.

14 The storm that produced the microburst has a storm
15 top of only about 25,000 feet in the simulation, which is in
16 rough agreement with what we've seen in some of the
17 observations. So I would say as far as storms that produce
18 microbursts, this was of smaller depth than you would
19 usually see.

20 The 1 kilometer average F factors from the
21 simulation were extremely large and probably represent the
22 top 1 percent or point 1 percent of the intensities that you
23 would see in a large microburst sample. And a point 3 is
24 certainly greater than the other accident investigations,

1 such as DFW.

2 A scenario constructed from the model simulation
3 indicates that USAir encountered the microburst early in its
4 lifetime and during its period of greatest intensity.
5 Following the accident, the storm moved westward,
6 northwestward.

7 MR. SALOTTOLO: Thank you, Dr. Proctor. I have
8 several questions.

9 First of all, you said the lowest level of your
10 model is 60 meters?

11 THE WITNESS: That's correct.

12 MR. SALOTTOLO: But you didn't -- you don't --
13 there's no data. There's no graphic at 60 meters. I see 90
14 meters here in the data.

15 THE WITNESS: Yes. In the time we had to plot
16 these up, we plotted that one up. I would believe that the
17 vector field at 60 meters would have been very similar to
18 that at 98.

19 MR. SALOTTOLO: How about the vector field at the
20 surface? Is there any way to -- you know, it can't go down
21 to the surface.

22 THE WITNESS: No winds at the surface. There's no
23 slip condition so it's essentially -- the ground can't move.

24 MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. So the winds at 60 meters

are essentially what the winds --

THE WITNESS: The lowest level. Yes.

MR. SALOTTOLO: At the surface. Could you turn -- do you have the exhibit in front of you there? It might be easier. Do you have 5 -- what is it? 5-I, page 11.

Okay. I'd just like to go over -- the storm top, the observed storm top -- now, that's from the NEXRAD Doppler data from Columbia, the observed storm top?

THE WITNESS: I looked at several different sources there. Yes. It's about that altitude. Yes.

MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. The peak radar reflectivity, where is that from, the observed?

THE WITNESS: I looked at a -- I estimated it from a plot that was provided from the NEXRAD radar. Yes.

MR. SALOTTOLO: And where did that plot come from? Did it come from NTSB?

THE WITNESS: NTSB.

MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. Now you have the diameter of the microburst rainshaft. You might have mentioned where this came from.

THE WITNESS: Where that came from?

MR. SALOTTOLO: Yes.

THE WITNESS: Again, that came from reports provided by NTSB of interviews with the pilots that were in other aircraft associated with the event.

MR. SALOTTOLO: As did the 20-25 meter per second civilian estimates of wind?

THE WITNESS: That's correct.

MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, the max north-south velocity change, the Delta V, 40 meters per second. That came from --

THE WITNESS: That came from the data from the flight data recorder that was analyzed by NTSB.

MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. The rainfall rate that the model generated, is that also in error -- could be in error by twice, two times?

THE WITNESS: That's true. Yes.

MR. SALOTTOLO: So we'd double that. I believe it was -- what? 4.3 --

THE WITNESS: That's correct.

MR. SALOTTOLO: -- inches. So it could be up to 8.6 inches per hour. Okay.

Now, you feel this is the worst microburst you ever simulated?

THE WITNESS: That's correct.

MR. SALOTTOLO: Now, worse based on F factor or the velocity field or the vertical velocity field or what?

THE WITNESS: Based on F factor.

MR. SALOTTOLO: Based on F factor.

THE WITNESS: Yes. And it could be the worst on Delta V, but I'm not sure, on the velocity change. There's several events that we have simulated that are close to that.

MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. That's not to say that this is the worse that's ever been -- ever occurred?

THE WITNESS: No. I would not say that.

MR. SALOTTOLO: And you might have answered this during your talk. How much confidence do you have in this particular solution?

THE WITNESS: Again, we're seeing reasonable comparison with the observed data that we have. And I think overall that I would have a very good confidence, although I wouldn't have confidence in every little detail of the structure. In other words, a divergence center being located at such-and-such position off runway 18 or that sort of thing.

MR. SALOTTOLO: Have you had a chance to match up the wind data with the LLWAS information?

THE WITNESS: No, I have not. No, I have not.

MR. SALOTTOLO: Okay. The data you presented today, that's just a small fraction of what's available? In other words, wind fields at basically any altitude up to -- well, up to and above 1 kilometer are available if other work is needed?

THE WITNESS: Right. There are like 63 model levels between the ground and 11 kilometers altitude.

MR. SALOTTOLO: And the data entailed would be horizontal and vertical winds, among other things?

THE WITNESS: Yes. Winds, temperature, pressure, water content, water vapor, rain, snow, graupel, if any.

MR. SALOTTOLO: So one could fly through different altitudes and it would be a unique wind field generated by this particular model that could be used?

THE WITNESS: That's correct.

MR. SALOTTOLO: Thank you, Dr. Proctor. No further questions.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Salottolo.

Federal Aviation Administration?

MR. DONNER: No questions. Thank you.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

National Air Traffic Controllers Association?

MR. PARHAM: I have no questions, sir.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

Honeywell?

MR. THOMAS: Yes, Mr. Chairman. We have a couple here.

MR. THOMAS: Dr. Proctor, the first one. How would the surface terrain and friction affect the directions and intensities of the simulated winds?

THE WITNESS: The sensitivity, the test that I had done several years ago just looking at the effect of the ground roughness on the outflow is that it would retard or reduce the wind speeds near the ground, very close to the ground, but probably wouldn't have a very large overall effect.

MR. THOMAS: Okay. At the 60 meters or 90 meters?

THE WITNESS: Much less than that.

MR. THOMAS: Okay. The next one. The F factor shown, I take it that's averaged over 1 kilometer. Is that correct?

THE WITNESS: The F factor. Yes.

MR. THOMAS: So it's possible that in the

microburst locally there could have been a much higher peak F factor?

THE WITNESS: Local values were much higher. True.

MR. THOMAS: Okay. Lastly, were there vertical winds derived from extrapolating the TASS data below 60 meters?

THE WITNESS: Yes. That is true. There was a linear interpolation between assuming zero vertical velocity at the ground and the velocity at the lowest level.

MR. THOMAS: Okay. Thank you.

We have no further questions.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Thomas.

Airline Pilots Association?

MR. TULLY: Thank you. No questions.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: USAir?

MR. SHARP: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

Douglas?

MR. LUND: Just one question, Mr. Chairman.

Dr. Proctor, there was an aircraft that arrived about two minutes or so ahead of the accident

aircraft. I believe it was Faulkner 100. And they reported a smooth ride. Is that consistent with your model?

THE WITNESS: As I showed, one minute prior to the event there was considerably less rainfall occurring and the shear, based on the F factor, was about one-third of what it was before. And one minute before that, it was probably significantly less than that.

We could probably turn to one of the plots and estimate that. If you'll look at 22, and we'll go to about 40 minutes. According to the model simulation, at 40 minutes there was only -- little, if any rain was reaching the ground at that time from the microburst and the peak values of the F factor were above hazard threshold but they were probably located above the ground. These values are going to occur anywhere between the ground and one kilometer above the ground.

But certainly from the wind fields that we've seen there's not much divergence going on at that time.

MR. LUND: Thank you.

No more questions, Mr. Chairman.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

Pratt and Whitney?

MR. YOUNG: No questions. Thank you.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

Association of Flight Attendants?

MS. GILMER: No questions. Thank you.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Ms.

Gilmer.

International Association of Machinists?

MR. GOGLIA: No questions, Mr Chairman.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr.

Goglia.

Dispatchers Union?

MR. SCHUETZ: Mr. Chairman, no questions.

Thank you.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

National Weather Service?

MR. KUESSNER: No questions.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Any more questions
from the Tech Panel?

MR. FEITH: I just have one, Mr. Chairman.

Can you describe for me, Dr. Proctor, how
long this event would have lasted in intensity once
1016 traversed it or from the time of the impact, how
long did that system maintain that intensity that the

aircraft encountered?

THE WITNESS: Again, if you turn back to either 22 or 21, you can see that the aircraft encountered it roughly at about its most intense stage and it was considerably less before and after that time.

MR. FEITH: Okay. So if I look at this correctly, that at the time of the accident, roughly the factors are at their max. And I look one minute after the accident or to a minute and a half after the accident, what would you expect that an airplane following in trail of 1016, what would they have encountered flying into this same system?

THE WITNESS: They would have encountered a hazardous windshear with the primary difference being that it would be of somewhat less magnitude and over a larger scale.

MR. FEITH: Would you have gotten a significant loss of altitude or expected significant loss of altitude or speed bump?

THE WITNESS: Not knowing the performance characteristics of that aircraft, I couldn't say.

MR. FEITH: Is your modeling on Figure -- or page 21, is this path dependent? Is this flying down

the runway or does this incorporate the aircraft deviating to the right?

THE WITNESS: No. This is along any north-south segment through the microburst below -- at any point below 1 kilometer. So it may or may not be associated with a runway, nor may it be at just low levels. Although at the time of the -- after the accident time, most of the peak values of F factor were near the lowest model level.

MR. FEITH: And considering the fact that on one of your models that we don't have a copy of in our exhibit that you showed, if I recall correctly, you showed that there was an area right at the threshold of both runway 18 Right and 18 Left that were similar in nature as far as a cell core, for lack of better term? I don't have the picture in front of me.

THE WITNESS: 19? Would 19 do?

MR. FEITH: I'll look at 19.

(Pause.)

It was a picture that was similar to this, except it depicted both runways on it that you had showed as a viewgraph. The one that's right up behind you.

THE WITNESS: Yes.

MR. FEITH: Would you expect that an aircraft approaching the other runway, 18 Left, would have experienced similar conditions as those experienced by 1016?

THE WITNESS: If the model were this -- had precisely computed this correctly, he would have experienced hazardous windshear but probably not of the magnitude as long as he was directly flying north of the flight path. However, if he were slightly to the west of it, then that would have been a very highest region of extreme intensity, equal to that of what the accident aircraft encountered, according to the simulation.

MR. FEITH: We don't have that in our exhibit package, so we'd like to get that to make our exhibit package inclusive.

Would this system as it's depicted have affected any departing aircraft prior to the arrival of 1016? Since that was moving, I presume, in a direction across the airport.

THE WITNESS: Let's see. Although I don't have an F factor plot of the earlier time, I have a wind vector plot of the earlier time which is 25. And you can see that although the microburst divergence

center was centered probably closer to the end of runway 18 Left, it was developing at that time and the windshear was significantly less at the earlier time.

MR. FEITH: Then how about aircraft departing on runway 18 Left? Would it have affected any of those aircraft since it was developing at that end?

THE WITNESS: It's developing and there is some shear there, but it's relatively weak at this time.

MR. FEITH: Thank you, Dr. Proctor. No further questions, Mr. Chairman.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Thank you, Mr. Feith.

Let me ask you a question, Mr. Feith. Do we have all the viewgraphs that have been shown today at the hearing in our records? I know they're not in this Exhibit 5-I, but do we have those somewhere, such as the last viewgraph we just saw?

MR. FEITH: No. That's the one that we don't have a copy of that we need to make our package inclusive.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Let's be sure that we have all the viewgraphs that were shown today that we do not have for the record. If those can be

provided, please.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: And following up on one of Mr. Feith's questions, we make reference in your presentation or your modeling to the microburst lifetime. Do you have a time value on that?

THE WITNESS: Excuse me?

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: You make reference to the microburst lifetime a couple of times in your presentation. Do you have a time value on that? How many minutes microburst lifetime?

THE WITNESS: I can say in terms of the hazardous shear that it remained hazardous for some time, but I don't know if that hazardous shear was located at the end of the runway. It was probably drifting toward the northwest. But the hazardous shear from these microburst events were maintained because there were additional pulses that occurred later, which created embedded microburst within this broadening outflow.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay.

Mr. Laynor?

MR. LAYNOR: Dr. Proctor, can you refer to page 16 in your Exhibit 5-I I guess it is? I just have

a couple of questions there to clarify my understanding of what you presented.

You presented an F factor profile derived from the flight data recorder. Did you have to use aircraft performance parameters, thrust, drag and weight and such, in the development of that?

THE WITNESS: No. All that was involved was knowing the air speed of the aircraft and its position or time and the winds along the flight track.

MR. LAYNOR: I'm sorry? The winds along the flight path derived from inertial data rather than performance data? Is that right?

THE WITNESS: The data of the winds that were provided by NTSB.

MR. LAYNOR: Oh, okay. And the plot at the bottom of the page, vertical velocity. I think you answered this, but I'm not sure I understood it. That plot, the magnitude of the vertical velocity was derived completely from the meteorological data, the environmental data of your model and not from any comparison of energy of the airplane. Is that correct?

THE WITNESS: That's correct.

MR. LAYNOR: We heard Dr. Wilson when he was testifying say that there does not appear to be a

consistency in the gradient of the outflow winds as a function of altitude for the lower altitude right below 300 feet. Does your model make any assumptions for the gradient of the outflow winds?

THE WITNESS: The peak outflow, because of the resolution of the three-dimensional model that we use here, it usually occurs at the lowest model level. And in some of our higher resolution runs that we've used with a two-dimensional axis symmetric model, the peak outflow occurs roughly between 30 meters to 100 meters or so, depending -- and it's strongly a function of the diameter of the downdraft which produces it. The larger the downdraft, the deeper the outflow.

MR. LAYNOR: I see. The model, as you presented it here, doesn't have the resolution, I guess, that would be needed to put this into an engineering simulation of the airplane as a three-dimensional model, given variations in a flight path through the model. Could it be made so?

THE WITNESS: Yes. Yes, it could. It has been. Not this particular case, but other cases have been.

MR. LAYNOR: Okay. And one last -- a couple more questions.

Dr. Weber indicated that part of the benefit of the TDWR and other detection systems for that matter, seem to depend on a grade period, a two to three minute build up from a detectability level to a hazardous level in detecting and being able to use that information.

Is your model consistent with this?

THE WITNESS: We have run simulations where we have seen that to occur, but it did not occur in this simulation. The strongest event was the first pulse.

MR. LAYNOR: Approximately how long before you reach a level of detectability of the -- maybe it's the F factor of point 1 that you're talking about -- before you reach the hazardous level in this event?

THE WITNESS: I would say at least one minute before. I don't know how far in advance before, but at least one minute before.

MR. LAYNOR: So a system able to detect an outflow at the detectability level where it would present an alert if it were presented -- detected exactly when the outflow occurred and reached that value, you'd have about 1 minute before you reached it?

THE WITNESS: At least. At least. We have

done one simulation of what an onboard Doppler -- if the aircraft had had an onboard Doppler radar. And it would have alerted from the data from the simulation.

MR. LAYNOR: I know we're going to have a later witness talk about that, but I just meant from your model, how long before it reaches a detectability level to a level where it has a potential for being a real performance problems for an aircraft.

In your experience and in the models, can you talk about what comes first, the rainshaft or the outflow, or whether they're simultaneous?

THE WITNESS: Rainshaft comes first.

MR. LAYNOR: Rainshaft comes first. So you should be able to pick up some reflectivity before you reach a hazardous wind outflow?

THE WITNESS: Yes. The exceptions might be in some of the cases of the very dry microbursts. There are instances where we've run cases, say of the Denver area, where there was no rain at the ground because of evaporation eliminated most or all of it.

MR. LAYNOR: Okay. Thank you, Dr. Proctor. That's all I have.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Laynor.

Mr. Schleede?

MR. SCHLEEDE: No questions.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. One additional question, Dr. Proctor.

Speaking in terms of the diameter of the microburst rainshaft, how does the diameter in this situation at Charlotte compare with, for instance, the diameter of the microburst rainshafts in the four other comparative examples that you cite on page 4? Do you recall what those other diameters were just offhand?

THE WITNESS: With the exception of the number 3, the Denver, July '89 case, the rainshafts were all larger. And in the Denver '89 case, very little if any precipitation reached the ground.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay.

THE WITNESS: As far as quantitatively, I can't give you that, but I can give you, say, the diameter of the outflow for like the 1985 DFW microburst at the time of peak intensity was about 3 kilometers. And that's comparison to just over 1 in this case.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Any other questions from the Technical Panel?

I see a lot of discussion going on.

MR. FEITH: We were just talking about airplanes behind 1016. We don't have any further questions, sir.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay.

Dr. Proctor, thank you very much for your participation in this hearing and for your interesting testimony. You may stand down.

(Witness excused.)

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: I believe we will take one more witness this evening and then call it a day. But before we question that witness, why don't we take about a 5 minute break, just a very quick comfort break. And Mr. Earl Dunham will be our next witness.

(Whereupon, a brief recess was taken.)

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Back on the record. Please come to order.

The next witness is Mr. Earl Dunham. Please come forward. Mr. Dunham will be questioned by Mr. Jim Ritter.

EARL DUNHAM, PROJECT MANAGER, NASA, LANGLEY, VIRGINIA

Whereupon,

RALPH EARL DUNHAM,

having been first duly sworn, was called as a witness and was examined and testified as follows:

MR. SCHLEEDE: Mr. Dunham, please state your full name and business address for our record?

THE WITNESS: My name is Ralph Earl Dunham, Jr. My business address the NASA-Langley Research Center in Hampton, Virginia.

MR. SCHLEEDE: I'm sorry, sir. By whom are you employed?

THE WITNESS: The National Aeronautics and Space Administration at Langley Research Center, Hampton, Virginia.

MR. SCHLEEDE: And what is your position there?

THE WITNESS: I am currently in the branch of a group of researchers involved in looking at methods of improving the efficiency and safety of flight operations.

MR. SCHLEEDE: Can you briefly describe your experience and education that qualifies you for your current position?

THE WITNESS: I have a bachelor of science

degree in mechanical engineering; a master's of science degree in aeronautical engineering. I've been employed by the Langley Research Center since 1967 as a researcher. I've been involved in a variety of flight research programs, wind tunnel studies, analytical studies, laboratory experiments all aimed at improving aircraft efficiency and operations.

During the time period from 1979 until about 1989, I led a group of researchers that were involved in investigating the effects of heavy rain on the aerodynamic performance of an aircraft. That resulted in some eight or nine technical papers that I authored or co-authored on the subject.

In 1987 I was an invited lecturer on the subject of heavy rain effect at the van Karman Institute for Fluid Dynamics in Brussels.

MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you. Do you hold any FAA certificates or ratings?

THE WITNESS: No, I do not.

MR. SCHLEEDE: Thank you.

Mr. Ritter?

MR. RITTER: Thank you.

MR. RITTER: Mr. Dunham, I'll be referring to Exhibit 13-D, which contains a report you co-authored,

which describes the effects of heavy rain on airfoils.
The first question.

Why was this heavy rain research carried out?

THE WITNESS: Well, it was a part of the broad agency and joint FAA program in the study of windshear effects. In the late '70s, several of the windshear accidents that were investigated were known to have heavy rain occurrences at the time of the accident. Some hypothesis was put forward by a Professor Jim Lours at the University of Dayton Research Institute that this rain could effect the aerodynamic performance of the vehicle. And so we set about to determine if that in fact was the case.

We conducted over the 10 year period a large number of wind tunnel entries. We investigated the effects of simulated heavy rain on several wing shapes, both at small scale and we did some outdoor testing at large scale. So it was a part of NASA's research aeronautics program.

MR. RITTER: What kind of aerodynamic penalty would we expect to occur with heavy rain?

THE WITNESS: Well, the results of the investigation through the various tests that were conducted led to a fairly general conclusion that there

was a reduction in the maximum left capability of the airfoil in extremely heavy rain. There was some increase in the drag. These penalties predominantly manifest themselves only in the large angles of attack, only in the maximum performance region of the vehicle.

MR. RITTER: So, is there a -- you said there was a decrease in the maximum left. Is there a corresponding decrease in the angle of attack at which maximum occurs?

THE WITNESS: That's correct. There is a corresponding decrease in the angle of attack for maximum lift.

MR. RITTER: You said that you conducted numerous wind tunnel tests and several different airfoil configurations. Could you describe in a little more detail of what types of airfoils you tested?

THE WITNESS: One of them was a rather simple symmetrical airfoil and was not really representative of a current day modern transport. The other two airfoils were representative of current day modern transports and had flaps and slat systems on them, generic flaps and slat systems, to represent current day transports.

MR. RITTER: In the large scale testing that

you conducted, could you explain that a little bit better?

THE WITNESS: One of the difficulties in doing wind tunnel testing with heavy rain is the assimilation of the rain itself. Aeronautical engineers have understood for quite some time how to take wind tunnel tests and extrapolate them to a full-scale aircraft, but they had never done the test in this rain environment, so it was necessary to understand if there were any unusual scaling relationships between small wind tunnel tests and large-scale vehicles.

So, we produced a large-scale wing section that was about four times as large as the one that we had in the wind tunnel. We mounted it on a special carriage that was propelled down a track and we built a rain spray system to simulate rainfall rates from heavy rain to extreme rain. And with this, we were able to tell the various parameters that we had scaled down in the wind tunnel and determine any scaling effects.

MR. RITTER: You might have answered this briefly earlier. Have you gotten good correlation between the various testing, the wind tunnel and the full-scale testing?

THE WITNESS: Yes. The effects of scale were very minimal, if at all.

MR. RITTER: I wanted to ask if you've conducted any flight testing?

THE WITNESS: No. We have done no model configuration tests either. They have all been wing sections or wings themselves. There were no flight tests that were done on the effects of rain on the aerodynamic performance.

MR. RITTER: Why is that?

THE WITNESS: Well, in doing a good scientific experiment you like to have some control over the variables that dictate the outcome of the event, and so you would be dependent on nature to produce your rain for a flight environment. You would like to repeat certain conditions. And the ability to come up with the exact same rainfall rate at the exact -- if you'd like -- wind environment that you may be in in a thunderstorm, would be difficult to reproduce.

It would also be a very -- a flight test from a flight test pilot's point of view would be a very demanding task because in performance flight testing we sometimes ask for very precise angles of attack to be maintained for a certain time period. And then the

variability of the rain and the wind environment would make it very difficult to conduct a flight test.

MR. RITTER: Thank you. Is any further research underway or planned at this time?

THE WITNESS: No. The work was concluded and it's been summarized in the various reports written.

MR. RITTER: In Exhibit 5-I, the estimated peak rainfall rate for the weather echoes in the vicinity of Flight 1016 is given as 4.3 inches per hour. I believe Mr. Proctor, the previous witness, talked about that briefly.

Let's refer to your report, Exhibit 13-D, page 15, Figures 20 and 21. These graphs show the effect of varying rain rates on aerodynamic lift. How well do you think these graphs apply to a transport category airplane such as the DC-9?

THE WITNESS: Well, I would expect there to be minor variation for given aircraft configurations. Sort of in a generic sense, I would expect these results to apply and I would expect them not to be largely different for various aircraft.

MR. RITTER: If we look at the graphs, what would be the decrease in angle of attack for maximum lift and the loss in maximum lift roughly for a

rainfall rate of 4.3 inches per hour?

THE WITNESS: Well, as you know, the tests that we conducted were -- really the lowest was down around 9 inches per hour. So it's an extrapolation back to that point. And it would show a reduction in the angle of attack for maximum lift at the 4.3 or 4.5 of maybe as much as 1 degree. It would show a loss in the maximum lift performance of maybe as much as 2.5 percent.

MR. RITTER: Also, in Exhibit 5-G, page 2, there's a range of estimated rainfall rates for reflectivities that were shown by the Columbia Doppler radar. And the range of rates was between approximately 4 to 11 inches per hour.

If we look at the graphs again, say we went up to 11 inches per hour. What kind of degradation would we expect then?

THE WITNESS: Looks like the angle of attack for maximum lift would be reduced 1-1/2 to 2 degrees. The loss in maximum lift would be maybe 5 percent, 4 to 5 percent.

MR. RITTER: This is a subjective question, but what rainfall rate do you think an observer would consider to be heavy?

THE WITNESS: Well, it is a subjective question and it's difficult to answer in the sense that through my simulations of heavy rain I've had an opportunity to look either in the wind tunnel simulation or in an outdoor facility simulation of heavy rain, and we simulate rain from as low as 10 inches per hour to about half the world record rainfall rate, which is like in the 35 to 40 inches an hour.

Just looking at rain it is very difficult for someone to tell as much as the difference between 10 inches per hour and 20 inches an hour. I could tell when the rain spray system was probably operating in the difference between 40 and 10, but differences of factor of 2 are hard to tell in just an observation.

I expect most people seeing rain in the neighborhood of anywhere from 4 to 5 inches per hour would call it very heavy.

MR. RITTER: Have you done any research to determine if heavy rain has any effect on angle of attack vanes?

THE WITNESS: The agency sponsored a contract with the University of Dayton Research Institute in which we looked at the middle angle of attack vanes and any influence that heavy rain might have on them. And

at very high rainfall rates that were used in that simulation, there was very little effect on the angle that the vane read out. Less than a degree.

MR. RITTER: Could we refer to Exhibit 13-C, page 8, if you would.

THE WITNESS: Okay. I have it.

MR. RITTER: This plot contains angle of attack estimates for the accident flight that were calculated by Douglas Aircraft Company. Does the range of angles of attack in the lower curves on the graph -- does the range of angles of attack estimated for the accident flight indicate that heavy rain might have had an effect on the airplane performance?

THE WITNESS: Recalling the data that we had that said the effect was mostly near the maximum or large angles of attack, and for this particular aircraft I would expect that there is very little time based on this plot that is spent at angles of attack much greater than about 12 degrees. There's only a few seconds' worth of time.

Most of the other time is spent at low angles of attack where I would expect to see little or no influence on the rain. So I would interpret that there was probably not a performance decrement effect due to

rain if these are in fact the actual angles of the attack that the aircraft experienced.

MR. RITTER: Thank you very much, sir.

I have no further questions, Mr. Chairman.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

Going to the parties, Federal Aviation Administration?

MR. DONNER: No questions. Thank you, sir.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr.

Donner.

National Air Traffic Controllers Association?

MR. PARHAM: I have no questions, sir.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

Honeywell?

MR. THOMAS: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you.

Airline Pilots Association?

MR. TULLY: No questions, sir.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: USAir?

MR. SHARP: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Douglas Aircraft Company?

MR. LUND: No questions, Mr. Chairman. Thank you.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Pratt and Whitney?

MR. YOUNG: No questions, Mr. Chairman.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Association of
Flight Attendants?

MS. GILMER: No questions. Thank you.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: International
Association of Machinists?

MR. GOGLIA: This table has no questions.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: And that's inclusive
of the Dispatchers Union, I take it?

MR. GOGLIA: That's affirmative.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: National Weather
Service?

MR. KUESSNER: Neither does this table, sir.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay.

MR. KUESSNER: No questions.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Feith?

MR. FEITH: Just one question.

Regarding heavy rain on angle of attack, can
you give me an idea, does heavy rain have any effect on
vane type angle of attack sensors?

THE WITNESS: As I indicated, we had done
under contract -- you did say the vane type?

MR. FEITH: Correct.

THE WITNESS: Under a contract, we had done a study of that looking at the change in the angle of attack with the possibility of the rain impinging on the angle of attack sensor. It turns out that there was very little effect at rainfall rates that were in the neighborhood of 30 and 40 inches an hour, very extreme rainfall rates. Less than 1 degree error in what the sensor was reading.

And basically, that kind of a flow vane sensor is trying to minimize the aerodynamic forces on it, so it's trying to seek a null. And remember that the rain effect that I was looking at is at a maximum lift capability. So it turns out that there was very little or any influence.

MR. FEITH: And that's in all flight regimes, nose high/nose low, right and left?

THE WITNESS: What we did was look at the sensor itself mounted on a body, but not on a full aircraft configuration. But if we were really looking at the -- because the rain comes at a slightly different angle than the free stream wind does. We were really looking at that vertical momentum effect of the rain dropping itself and there was none.

MR. FEITH: And how about with heavy rain and

its effect possibly on the pedostatic system of the aircraft?

THE WITNESS: That study also looked at the pedostatic system, but pedosystems are designed to have, if you like, drainholes through them and they were designed with extremely high rain rate ingestion. So there was little or no change in those measurements.

MR. FEITH: Very good. Thank you, sir.

No further questions.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Thank you, Mr. Feith.

Mr. Laynor?

MR. LAYNOR: No questions.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Schleede?

MR. SCHLEEDE: Just one. Kind of a strange area.

Has NASA ever worked with the aviation experts in the former Soviet Union or Russia on this topic of heavy rain effects?

THE WITNESS: No, we haven't.

MR. SCHLEEDE: Okay. Thank you.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Dunham, thank you very much for your direct and concise testimony. We appreciate your participation in the hearing.

Is there anything you would like to add that would help us in our efforts here?

THE WITNESS: No.

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Okay. Thank you, again.

(Witness excused.)

CHAIRMAN HAMMERSCHMIDT: Mr. Dunham will be our last witness today and the plan for tomorrow is to begin with Mr. Don Turnbull. We will learn more about the Terminal Doppler Weather Radar and we will proceed according to the listing in the witness list from that point.

We will begin in the morning at 8:00 a.m., so we'll see you in the morning.

(Whereupon, the proceedings were adjourned at 7:12 p.m., to be reconvened on Thursday, September 22, 1994 at 8:00 o'clock a.m. in the same place.)

* * * * *

